The Institute of Mediaeval Studies
LIBRARY
Toronto

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2011 with funding from
University of Toronto

http://www.archive.org/details/palladiusonhusbo02pall

Palladius on Husbondrie.

Palladius

On Husbondrie.

FROM THE UNIQUE MS. OF ABOUT 1420 A.D.
IN COLCHESTER CASTLE.

EDITED BY THE

REV. BARTON LODGE, M.A.,

FORMERLY RECTOR OF ST. MARY MAGDALEN, COLCHESTER.

WITH A RYME INDEX

EDITED BY

SIDNEY J. H. HERRTAGE, B.A.,

EDITOR OF TUSSER'S "FIVE HUNDRED POINTS OF GOOD HUSBANDRY."

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE EARLY ENGLISH TEXT SOCIETY, BY
N. TRÜBNER & CO., 57 & 59, LUDGATE HILL.

MDCCCLXXIII. *and* MDCCCLXXIX.

The Institute of Mediaeval Studies
LIBRARY
Toronto

NOV 20 1969

30270

52 AND 72.
HERTFORD:
PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

PREFACE.

Of the author of this translation nothing certain is known, and he has not left us any clue by which we may hope to discover traces of his name, position, or history: *stat nominis umbra.* Very possibly he may have been a member of one of the Religious Houses in Colchester, or the neighbourhood; but this is only conjecture, founded upon the known facts that gardening was a favourite pursuit of the inmates of these houses, and Palladius was held in repute amongst them. The translator occasionally speaks in his own person, in parentheses, and in the Prologues and Epilogues, and though he does not thus help us in determining directly who he was and where he lived, he affords us abundant evidence that he was a religious and devout man. He must have been possessed also of considerable learning, for those times, to have been enabled to render his Author so correctly as he generally does; and his success in reproducing a Prose writer in a Poetic dress indicates some literary taste as well as leisure. The Editor is not aware of the existence of any other translation of Palladius into English, though he has been published in the vernacular of most of the other European nations. Of the time and place at which the present translation was produced, we may judge approximately by internal evidence. The form and structure of the language point decidedly to a period little subsequent to the age of Chaucer. The grammatical peculiarities lead to this conclusion; the Stanza adopted was a favourite one with the great Poet in his early Canterbury Tales; and in our text expressions and turns of thought frequently occur, which may justify the surmise that the translator, whoever he

was, had recently read and admired Chaucer's wonderful poem, and was led to an unconscious and humble imitation of his verse. Some of the grammatical forms ordinarily employed by this writer shall be appended, by which the Chaucerian reader will be enabled to see at once the similarity referred to. In the structure of the verse it is worth remarking that there is the same tendency as in Chaucer to conclude a paragraph with a syllable, the rhyme to which occurs at the commencement of the next paragraph, and not to complete the rhyme with the paragraph, according to modern usage. Both writers also are in the habit of making words of the same form rhyme together if used in different senses. The author of this translation frequently in a marked manner is at pains to show by his Latin explanations that there is this difference in the words of the same sound at the conclusion of his lines. With respect to the final *e*, this writer's usage cannot be made amenable to the same laws which have been applied with so much ingenious plausibility to Chaucer. Whether these rules were strictly observed by the great poet or not, enough has been done by Dr. Morris, Professor Child, and others, to vindicate him from the absurd charges made against his versification by Dryden. Whilst I am on this subject I must just remark with regard to the common word "atte," which is generally explained to mean *at the*, that in this work it repeatedly occurs, sometimes as a monosyllable, sometimes as a dissyllable, with the definite article immediately following. Our language was then evidently in a transitional state; and the dialect employed by our translator was, according to the *criteria* supplied by Dr. Morris, that of the East Midland districts. The Anglo-Saxon letters þ (thorn) and ƿ (wen) are not once used; the plural of verbs ends generally in *th*, the infinitive often in *en*, the present participle in *yng* or *ing*, but never in *and* or *ande*; the past participle has often the *i* or *y* prefixed to it: the pronouns are frequently used in the dative. But more of this in the Grammatical Paradigm.

The Manuscript from which this transcript has been made had been lying long unnoticed in the Library of Colchester Castle; but how it came there, and whence it was brought, there is no record to show. Probably it was presented to the Book Society, with many other volumes, by the late Charles Gray, Esq.: it has the printed Book-plate of the Society within the cover, and the same impressed on the outside. It had evidently been subject to much ill-treatment before binding; for the title-page is gone, several pages at the end have been rudely torn, and the blank pages have been scribbled over. The MS. is on parchment, in a good hand, carefully written in most places, though sometimes showing signs of carelessness in the copyist; occasionally a whole line is omitted, probably from inadvertence, but once or twice a space is left, as if the author had not completed the translation. Reference will be made to these in the notes. The binder, by a strange blunder, has lettered the volume "Tusser's Calendar MS."

With regard to the personal history of Palladius himself, known facts are very scanty. We can assert that he was called Palladius Rutilius Taurus Æmilianus, that he lived and wrote about the time of Theodosius, in the fourth century, and that his work on Husbandry in fourteen Books obtained some celebrity; but in determining the place of his birth, or whether he was a lawyer or physician, as well as a practical agriculturist, we have little more than conjecture to rely on. There is, however, every reason, short of absolute demonstration, for believing that the following verses apply to the author of the treatise here translated: at any rate they have merit enough of their own to justify their reproduction. They are by Rutilius, and were published in his Itinerary.

Tum discessurus studiis urbique remitto
  Palladium generis spemque, decusque mei,
Facundus juvenis Gallorum nuper ab arvis
  Missus Romani discere jura fori.

Ille meæ secum dulcissima vinculacuræ,
Filius affectu, stirpe propinquus habet,
Cujus Aremoricas pater Exsuperantius oras
Nunc postliminium pacis amare docet.

The purity of Palladius's Latin style is remarkable, considering the time at which he wrote; and numerous copies of his work attest the honour in which he was held. Not only in Italy, to which country his directions are more particularly adapted, but in other countries also, he has been much read; and when our own Milton undertook the office of tutor to his sister's two sons and others of his friends, according to Toland, "not content to acquaint his disciples with those books that are commonly read in the schools, wherof several are no doubt excellent in their kind, tho' others are as trivial or impertinent, he made them read in Latin the ancient authors concerning Husbandry, as Cato, Varro, Columella, and Palladius." That part of the work which relates to the vine, and has apparently little to interest the practical husbandman in this country, was once perhaps as acceptable as any: for, beyond a doubt, vine-growing and wine-making were formerly carried on to a great extent in England, as Master Barnaby Googe, who wrote in the year 1614, bears witness on this wise in the Introduction to his work, founded on a German original, on the "whole art and trade of Husbandry, contained in foure Bookes, viz.—I. of Earable-Ground, Tillage and Pasture; II. of Gardens, Orchards, and Woods; III. of feeding, breeding, and curing all manner of Cattell; IIII. of poultrie, fowle, fish, and bees:—

I have also beene carefull about the planting and ordering of the Vine (though some of my friends would have had it omitted, as altogether impertinent to our countrie): because I am fully perswaded, if diligence and good husbandrie might be used, wee might have a reasonable good Wine, growing in many places of this Realme; as undoubtedly we had immediately after the Conquest, till partly by slothfulnesse, not liking any thing long that is painefull, partly by Civill discord long continuing, it was left, and so with time lost, as

appeareth by a number of places in this Realme, that keepes still the name of Vineyards; and upon many Cliffes and Hilles are yet to be seene the rootes, and old remaines of Vines. There is besides Notingham an ancient house called Chilwell, in which house remaineth yet, as an auncient monument in a great vvindow of glasse, the whole order of planting, proyning, stamping, and pressing of Vines. Besides there is yet also growing an olde Vine that yeelds a Grape sufficient to make a right good Wine, as vvas lately proved by a Gentlewoman in the sayd House. There hath moreover good experience of late yeeres beene made, by two noble and honourable Barons of this Realme, the Lord Villiams of Tame, and the Lord Cobham, vvho both had growing about their houses as good Vines, as are in many places of France. And if they answere not in all points every man's expectation, the fault is rather to be imputed to the malice and disdaine peradventure of the Frenchmen that kept them, then to any ill disposition, or fault of the soyle. For vvhere have you in any place better, or pleasanter Wines, then about Backrach, Colin, Andernach, and divers other places of Germanie, that have in manner the selfe-same latitude and disposition of the Heavens that we have? Beside that the nearenesse to the South is not altogether the causer of good Wines, appeareth in that you have about Orleans, great store of good and excellent Wine: wheras if you go to Burges, two days journey farther to the south, you shall finde a Wine not worth the drinking. The like is (as I have heard reported by Master D. Dale, Embassadour for his Majestie in these parts) of Paris, and Barleduke, the Towne being Southward, with noughtie wines: the others a great wayes farther to the North, vvith as good Wines as may be. But admit England would yeeld none so strong and pleasant Wines as are desired (as I am fully perswaded it would), yet is it worth the triall and travaile to have Wines of our owne, though they be the smaller; and therefore I thought it not meet to leave out of my booke the ordering and trimming of Vines."

I would remark, in confirmation of Barnaby Googe's statement, that, in an old map of Colchester, I have seen vines depicted in the streets; and in the Corporation Rolls, preserved amongst the Colchester Records, we find that in the 3rd & 4th Richard II., a sufficient piece of land was granted to place three *stulps* (spores, or spars) to support a certain vine opposite the house of one Clement, a dyer in North Street: and "in

4th & 5th Edward II., Hugh de Stowe raised two stulps under his vine opposite his tenement in Chero," *i.e.* the chair, or scherd. And, further, in an account of Belhus, the seat of the *Barrett-Lennard* family at Avely, in Essex, we are told that Belhus is described as "a capital manor, with house and chambers, garden and vineyard from which there is record that wine was made." Mr. Godwin, in the *English Archæologists' Handbook*, informs us that vineyards are mentioned thirty-eight times in the Doomsday Book. Few great Monasteries were without them. They are referred to in the laws of King Alfred, and are said by Vopiscus to be as old as A.D. 280. One in Essex is alluded to, *quæ reddit xx modios vini si bene procedit.* One also is stated to have existed at Bisham, Berks. Mr. Roach Smith has not only called attention to the subject in a very interesting pamphlet, but has also attempted on a large scale to restore the cultivation of the vine in England as a branch of husbandry; and it is to be hoped that his patriotic experiment may be attended with success.

The Editor is well aware, however, that the value of this publication will consist mainly in the specimens it affords of the structure of our language at an important period, and to its first use in English of many agricultural and horticultural terms. He trusts that in these directions it will render sufficient aid to the philologist, in pursuing his interesting investigations, to justify the labour and expense which have been bestowed upon it.

GRAMMATICAL NOTICES.

I WOULD first venture a remark on the great variety of the spelling. It is not only that the present participle is written sometimes with an *i*, sometimes with a *y*, sometimes with a final *e*, sometimes without it; that the past participle sometimes has the *i* or *y* prefixed, though oftener not; that the infinitive appears now with the suffix *en* or *ene*, and now without it: but the same word, without any apparent reason, is represented in every possible variety of form. Thus in the compass of a few pages the word *air* is spelt in four different ways: *e.g.* we have 1, *aier*; 2, *aire*; 3, *ayer*; 4, *eire*; and the common adverb *well* appears in 13/334 as *wele*, and in the same page as *weel*, whilst in other places, as 195/282, it is *wel*. There is the same want of uniformity in many other words; and such queer spellings as *auntceaunt* for ancient, and *medessyng* for medicine, do not point to any clearly defined rules for the guidance of writers of that period. Most of the MSS. of the time are equally obnoxious to the same charge; and it is hardly reasonable to suppose that there was an abrupt descent into this confusion from an age of greater uniformity. It therefore appears to me that clever men are building their ingenious theories on a rather unsafe and uncertain foundation, when they make them to depend on the presence or absence of the final *e* in early MSS. In the grammatical forms which follow, I make no attempt to systematize or account for them. I simply lay before the reader some of the more prominent, and leave to others the task of applying them to scientific use.

The Plural of Nouns Substantive

agrees, in the great majority of instances, with modern usage, ending in *s* or *es* : but remains of the old plural in *n* are not wanting, not only in *housen*, and *oxen* and *exon*, but the following also occur :

Treen, for trees, 4/86.
Cleen, for claws, 34/937.
Foon, for foes, 139/964.
Been, for bees, 138/953.
Fleen, for fleas, 34/915.
Boon, for bones, 58/394.
Kyen, for cows, 130/707.
Stren, for straws, 74/362.
Een, for eyes, 105/25 ; and 129/677.
Toon, for toes, 188/49.

There are some few instances of plurals in *ys*, e.g. :

Wormys, for worms, 138/945.
Bonys, for bones, 213/170.
Hillys, for hills, 213/181.
Marys, for mares, 132/779.
Malys, for males, 134/821.

Traces of a still older plural are to be noticed in

Eldron, for elders, 26/714.
Eyon, for eyes, 80/552.
Eyron, for eggs, 22/582.
Lamber and *lambron*, for lambs, 145/154, and following.

Peson, for peas, 106/68, will not appear extraordinary to readers of Tusser ; but in 149/8 we find also *peses*, *pese* being the singular. *Foot* in the plural occurs regularly in its modern form *feet*, but when it signifies a measure of length, it is for the most part written *footes*, e.g. 210/87. There are some rare examples of the plural in *e* : I can only call to mind *kynde*, 13/335 ; *stede* = places in 183/127 ; and *pigge* in 100/1086.

Inflexion of Nouns Substantive.

The genitive singular ends most frequently in *es*, or *s* only, as :

Hienes skynne=Hiena's skin, 180/43.
Strengthes qualitee=quality of strength, 33/786.
Generacions libertee=liberty of generation, 130/724.
Cannys knottes=knots of cane, 123/542.
This trees feet and legges=this tree's feet, etc., 88/750.
Oon dayes while=the duration of a day, 201/389.

The genitive plural is also formed by adding *s* or *es*, e.g.

Myrtes bayes=berries of myrtles, 59/414.
Vynes rootes=roots of vines, 101/114.
Swynes dounge, 92/860.
Greynes names=names of grains, 9/232.

But the preposition *of*, as in Modern English, is much more commonly used instead of the genitive, both singular and plural, as "part of our laboure," 1/14; "preef of holsom air," 2/34; "dyvers kynde of treen," 13/336.

Numerous instances occur in which the preposition is omitted. It may be worth while to specify a few of them:

Every maner pere, 88/177.
A potful hony, 95/968.
Every syde it, 105/34.
An acre lande, 106/56.
This maner drove, 134/826.
A sester old wyne, 145/146.
A strike floure, 205/520.
Sycomore a certayne, 185/185.
This wyne the fourthe part, 202/428.
A conge wyne=congius of wine, 203/453.
Two sester hony, 205/514.
A galon muste, 205/519.

I am unable to produce instances of any other case; unless *Summer* and *Winter*, in 13/328 and 9, and *alibi*, are to be considered as ablatives. I have looked for datives differing in form from the accusative, but I cannot find any that I should like to vouch for. For instance, though "in hoot lande," 124/573, "in bareine lande," 7/169, seem to have a dative *e*, when compared with "Yf that thi land," 9/220, yet other instances like "The lande is goode," 5/110; "the lande . . is efte to plowe, 164/2; "deep land also thai seke," 8/193; "oute of that land," 8/194, prevent one's giving any inflexional value to the final *e*.

Adjectives

present fewer variations from modern usage. I speak, of course, of those occurring in this translation. The adjective more frequently has the final *e* than not, whether it be definite or indefinite; in the

plural the occurrence of the *e* is more uniform. I will first produce examples, carefully verified, of its indiscriminate use.

> "This fals humour let goode water oute trie" (180/40).
> "Kest it so *thyne* wyne amonge," i.e. *thin wine* (200/382).
> "Yf me shall hoote water sprynge" (143/95).
> "In reed (=red), and hoore, and blake unvariable,
> Of hem the reed is best, the hoor is able" (14/354-5).
> "The landes fatte, or lene, or thicke, or rare,
> Or drie or moiste" (5/100).

But even in the plural there are exceptions, *e.g.* :

> "In places colde and moist" (10/243).
> "Mystes derk" (2/30).
> "In places moist" (84/646).
> "Ther swymmeth seeke, & *hool* adowne wol hie" (216/264).

The possessive pronoun almost invariably has the final *e* : thaire browes, 135/867 ; thaire hornes, 134/830 ; thaire landes, 181/55 ; but this does not apply to *his* nor to *her* for "their"; and *thin* for "thy" is frequently used without the *e*, as in 3/56, "No doubte is in thi water nor thin aire."

There is one instance of an adjective declined with *es* in the plural, "Of children clennes in virginitee," 9/229.

If "myres," 35/966, be an adjective, it is worth notice ; but I incline to think it is a substantive in the genitive singular.

Such adjectives as "eschewe" for *to eschew*, or *to be eschewed*, are not of infrequent occurrence, 20/528 ; 125/586.

Degrees of Comparison

are formed by *er* for the comparative, and *est* for the superlative, whatever may be the number of syllables : thus, we have not only *sweeter, sweetest,* and *rather, rathest* ; but also

diligenter, for more diligent, 119/435,
konnyngest, for most skilful, 151/63,
fertilest, for most fertile, 101/1136,
lattest, 14/364,

and the old comparative *herre*, for higher, occurs 77/445.

We have the usual irregular comparatives and superlatives, *e.g.*

better, best; worse, worst; more, most; less, least, etc.: "better" often assumes the form "bette," as "more" does that of "mo," or "moo."

> "This Feveryere and Marche is for hem bette" (97/1011).
> "The bitterest erthe and werst that thou canst thinke" (4/81).

Forme occurs (60/447) in its old sense of *first* (A.S. *forma*), and the double superlative *formest* (which we now write *foremost*, as if from *fore* and *most*), appears in 72/317, and again in 190/93.

There is a peculiar use of the adjectives great, small, etc., which is worthy of attention. "Bushell greete" is an example; but the instances are so numerous that it is easy to adduce others, thus:

> "The graffes to be litel finger grete" (74/379).
> "A finger greet is rounde ynough to sette" (85/673).
> "The chanels fynger grete thou most espie" (155/187).
> "And therupon doo stones handfull grete" (155/181).
> "Grynde it pouder small" (169/149).
> "Til it be hony fatte and thicke iche dele" (205/516).
> "And stere it until hony thick it renne" (185/189).

Similar to these are "water tempered" (215/232), and "dounge ywette" (191/122); though they may be regarded as no more than ordinary compound words to be joined by a hyphen, like "sonne ydried," in 185/170; but "ox dounge ennoynte," three lines above, does not so easily reconcile itself to our notions; and we meet with other similar expressions quite as strange.

Pronouns.

The Pronoun of the first person is uniformly *I* or *Y* in the singular, and *we* or *wee* in the plural. The genitive, I believe, does not occur. The dative *me* is very common preceding impersonal verbs, as *me thynketh, me lysteth,* etc. The pronominal accusative *me* is to be carefully distinguished from the indefinite *me*, meaning *one* or *men*, and used in the nominative, *e.g.* "me moost" (1/2)=one must. *Us* in the dative plural is to be remarked in such phrases as, "Us is to write," 1/8, etc.

The Pronoun of the second person is *thou*, or *thowe*, in the singular, and in the plural *ye*. I am unable to produce an instance of the

genitive. The dative *the* or *thee* is common enough with impersonals, *e.g.* "What the liketh" (48/113). The most usual form of the accusative is *the*, but we meet *thee* also.

The Pronouns of the third person are *he*, *she*, and *it*, or *yt*, or *hit*, or *hyt*. The dative and accusative of *he* are *him* or *hym*; of *she* most frequently *hir*, e.g. "Yf he bite hir in his rage" (136/882).

The plural of the third person is *thai*, *thay*, or *thei*, gen. *her*, or *er*, or *here*. Dative and accusative very generally *hem*, but we do meet with *thayme*, e.g. 92/875: "Thayme that are of gentilnesse." It may be remarked here that *self* and *selve* are joined indifferently to singular and plural: thus, in 1/4, *hemself*=themselves; in 3/64, *itselve*=itself. In 5/117, we have *hemself* again=themselves; and in 94/931, *himselve*=himself.

The possessive pronouns are *mi*, *my*, *min*, *myne*; and in the plural *oure*, *ower*.

For the second person, *thi*, *thy*, *thin*, *thine;* and in the plural *youre;* and for the third person *his* or *hys* for neuter as well as masculine, and *her*, *hir*, *hire*, for the feminine; in the plural *thaire*, *thayre*, *theire*, *her*, *here*. In 135/867, *her* and *thaire* occur in the same line:

"Thaire browes hoore, her tempils holgh unevon."

Demonstrative Pronouns.

The is without inflexion, singular and plural.

This admits no variation in the singular; but in the plural we have *thees*, 3/43; *this*, 30/801; 104/6; *thoo*, 68/194. But *thoo* would seem rather to be the plural of *that*.

Professor Child (see Ellis's Early English Pronunciation, pp. 354, et seq.) has noticed the frequent use in Chaucer of *this* instead of the definite article. It is very common, also, in our author. I will produce a few examples.

"And in is kest
This opium Quyrynaike" (101/1139),

which had not been mentioned before.

"Nowe pulverised be this vynes yonge" (106/71).

The first mention of vines here. In like circumstances,

> "Noo man spare
> This goldes outher rabes forto sowe" (110/173).

In

> "This gourdes in this Moone also beth sowe" (114/280),
> "This Mules for to make who so delite" (136/870),

where nothing had before been said about mules. See also 38/1044.

It occurs frequently in the form *hit*, e.g. 29/780, 37/1011. The possessive form is *his*, as in 29/773:

> "That it may in itself *his* moisture kepe."

The Relative.

"Who" is of all genders, as "Seedes who descende," 112/220, and that not only in the nominative, but also in the genitive, and other cases, and in both numbers; *e.g.*

> "Whoos seede in moolde if that me delve" (82/584).
> "The vyne and fruyt, and place in whom thai growe" (6/128).
> "Eke places unto whome from hilles sonder" (49/145).
> "As hony me may kepe it in a stene,
> In stede of whome in metes it demene" (205/501).

That occurs most frequently as a relative. Sometimes it is used for *he who*, e.g.

> "That" (*i.e.* he that) "robeth hem well worthi go to hell is" (196/271).
> "And that" (*i.e.* that which) "was cut of, close it after clene" (127/655).

Adverbs.

We refer to the Glossary for a goodly number of rare and interesting adverbs; not only the original form of the ordinary adverb in *ly*; e.g. *joyfulliche*, 215/222, and *iliche* = equally, 7/167, and such specimens as *pitchelonges*, 150/42, *afterlonges*, 66/139, *allyng*, 208/42, etc., etc.; but the following are also noteworthy: *by and by*=now and then; and *nowe and nowe*, used much in the same sense. *Eft and eft*=again and again; *to and to*=regularly, in course; *from nowe forth*=henceforth; *atte alle*=altogether, *omnino*, see 77/463; *therayeine*=on the other hand; *amonge*=in the meantime, 105/29; *so or soo*=as the case may be, 155/166; *every*

amonge=every now and then, 105/29. The interjection *wellesay* occurs, 167/91, but I have not been able to meet with it elsewhere. It is hardly necessary to mention the numerals *ones, twies, thries.*

The ordinary comparison is by the suffixes *er*, and *est.*

Verbs.

All the persons of the verb in the plural number end most frequently in *th*, in the present indicative, and the imperative. As was to be expected from the nature of the subject, we have not many *preterites;* but in 79/500, instead of the strong form *grew*, we meet with *growed.* The third singular subjunctive is of most frequent occurrence, *e.g.* 149/4 :

> "Untouched nowe the Tilman let hem growe."

And *let, do, make,* with an infinitive active, like the French *laisser*, and the German *lassen,* are very frequent. We have repeated instances of the infinitive in *en,* as *kepen, slen, doon;* but the omission of the *en* or *n* is much more frequent, as, to *sle,* to *kepe,* to *do.* Sometimes the two forms occur in the same line, *e.g.* :

> "What is to rere or doon in everything" (1/11).

The following are examples of *to* omitted before the infinitive :

> "Suffice it the there as thowe casteth dwelle" (9/234).
> "Thai loveth derk Septentrion beholde" (217/279).
> "When he his gemmy tail begynneth splay" (23/625).
> "And right as hennes heel her maladie
> Is goode" (25/686).
> "Barly and whete & sengul sedes owe
> VIII daies floure," *i.e.* ought to flower (149/6).
> "The plaunte in yeres two wol gynne grone" (216/255).
> "And after suffre thay the sonne it drie" (158/8).
> "And yf the tree begynne seke," *i.e.* to sicken (193/177).

On the contrary, *to* is often redundant before the imperative, *e.g.* :

> "Oonly the litel feet to cleme in cley" (92/888).

In the following passage we have both the redundant *as* and the *to* before the imperative :

> "Lowe on the truncke *as* wounde him in the rynde,
> A lite humoure whenne oute of it is ronne,
> With chaved cley the wounde ayein *to* bynde" (212/141-3).

Participles.

Those of the present tense all end in *ing* or *yng*, as bering, 4/7, havyng, 38/1038. The following are various instances of the past participle : taken, 1/1 ; overtake, 8/2 ; fonde, 2/3 ; brought, 6/2 ; hidde, 7/2 ; overgrowe, 9/220 ; forferde, 109/160 ; spende, 105/40 ; turne, 45/26 ; gonnen, 159/23 ; eete = eaten, 123/553 ; bende = bent ; sprad, 31/135 ; letted=hindred, 105/31 ; holde from verb held, lest=lost ; taked=having taken, 83/630 ; wende, 93/902 ; sayen= seen, 93/907 ; unrende, 104/9 ; stolon, 113/269 ; umvironne, 13/334 ; sene, 122/520 ; heede=hidden, 111/199 ; wrion=covered, 171/11 ; rope=reaped, 183/127.

The following occur with the prefix *i* or *y* : ywonden, 115/314 ; ygrounde, 15/400 ; ychaunged, 21/566 ; ywesh=washed, 27/762 ; ymeddled, 28/763 ; ypitte=put, 41/1119 ; Ysowe=sowed, passim ; Idolve = delved, Itaught = taught, 81/570 ; ywronge = squeezed, 90/814 ; iholde, 250/48 ; ycalled, 93/921 : ydoon, 70/259 ; ydoo, 75/405.

Negatives.

Two in the same sentence strengthen the negation, according to the usual rule, as "ne" and "not."

> "So that they ne touche not" (89/804).

The negative verbs nath=has not, na=have not, nys=is not, nare =are not, nass=was not, nylle=will not, nolde=would not, have frequently, but not always, another negative adding emphasis, *e.g.*

> "The frostes *na* noo dominacion" (188/41).
> "And naked cley nys nought" (77/450).

Nominative Absolute.

Numerous instances might be produced ; the following will suffice :

> "This flooring wol be black and wynter warme
> And, lycoure shedde, anoon it wol up drie" [1] (13/344-5).
> "Sprad the winges outte, sette up an oule" [2] (31/835).

[1] Orig. "et siqua fundentur ex poculis velociter rapta desuget."
[2] Orig. "Noctua pennis patentibus extenta suffigitur."

"The corse idelve in grounde, the rootes wol abounde"[1] (73/336).
"Men graffe hem nowe, thaire graffes buddes ungrowe"[2] (98/1046).
"This doon, is other thinges for to doo"[3] (27/736).

Peculiar Order of Words.

Professor Child (in Ellis's *E. E. Pron.* p. 375) has collected several instances from Chaucer, but none more peculiar than some of these in our author:

"Coloured, stonde not on to besily to se thi lande" (4/71); *i.e.* stand not too much on seeing thy land high coloured.

"Yit if that he Vulturnus oversette a vyne in heete or other blastes lette" (6/144); *i.e.* if he let the N.E. or other blastes overset a vine.

"The pament under thorled and suspense, bete under fyre" (19/500); *i.e.* make a fire under the hollow pavement.

"The lupinge is noo wedyng on to spende" (46/71); *i.e.* no weeding is to be expended on the lupine.

"The vynes roote umwried be fayne wolde" (171/7); *i.e.* would fain be covered.

"This moone is good, to make in, pastyning" (46/71); *i.e.* in this month it is good to do pastining.

"The galle, is boote to touche hem with, of neutes grene" (92/865); *i.e.* it is good to touch them with a green newt's gall.

"Other with noo holde" (130/715); *i.e.* hold with no other.

"A fressh potte on hem sevred pitcheth ynne" (127/657); *i.e.* put them in separately on a fresh pot.

"A comune busshell greet circumferent, one of thi worchers falle" (151/60); *i.e.* let one of thy workmen fall the tree when it is as large round as a common bushel.

Dissyllables Pronounced as Monosyllables.

Thorowe, 90/814; over, 92/879; sayen, 92/884; *cometh*, and several verbs of the third singular, 97/1019 (as so often in Chaucer, etc.); forowe, 105/41; theroute=*sub divo* passim; *eree* to plough, 62/40; and *ayenie* is pronounced as a dissyllable.

[1] "Si infossione totius corporis obsuatur." [2] "Antequam germenint."
[3] "His ordinatis."

A TABLE OF CONTENTS

was prefixed to the MS.; but the part coming under A. and B. has been lost. That which appears here under these letters is supplied by the Editor; the rest is carefully transcribed from the MS., and adapted to the pages of this edition. The references to the lost portions of this translation have been retained, and are merely assigned to their respective months.

Ablaqueacion of vynes, what it is, 44.
Ache to sowe in Aprill in sweete lande, 142.
Ador is sowe atte October, 187.
Age of hors, markes of, 135.
Aier, its importance in husbondrie, 2.
Almand-tree to be sette in Januarie, 53.
Almand-treen bitter if beestes bite hem, 54.
Alsike made with Barly, 163.
Ammoniake goode to stop chenes in baths, 41.
Antes, to preserve nuttes from, 57.
Anyes sowe in Marche in gladsom ayer, 114.
Appultreen graffed in Feuerer & Marche, 78, 91.
Armarik wol growe in Octob'r, 192.
Askes medled with dounge goode for Appul-treen, 91.
Asperages, wilde, tried into erth ytilde, 84.
Asses, howe to chese, 136.
Asse stalon, to swage his melincoly, 136.
Aysel procured from serves, 53.

Baathes, helthe aryses from, 40.
Baathes, to bilde, 40.
Balke, what it is, 44.
Bathes suspensures, 40.

Bayes of myrte, wine made of, 59.
Bees, plauntes & busshes proper for, 37.
Bees to be kept from odoure of kychen, etc., 38.
Bees not to be kept where there is an echo, 38.
Bees not to be kept in Potters' hyves, 38.
Been, howe to bey, 39.
Been when seke, howe to helpp oute of pyne, 137.
Been, felicitee ennoieth hem, 138.
Been, howe to fynde where thai dwell, 145.
Been, howe to hyve hem, 147.
Been, butterflies ennoye hem, 147.
Bees, strong swarmes of, in May, 155.
Bee, kyng, howe called by the Greeks, 155.
Bees pike hony from thamarike atte gynnyng of Novemb'r, 218.
Benes to be yweded twyes, 46.
Benes howe to pull in Juyn, 160.
Bildyng House, 12.
Bildyng Mues, 20.
Bildyng cisterne, 17.
Bildyng celar for oyles, 19.
Bildyng wyne-celar, 17.
Bildyng columbary, 20.
Blichenyng, remedies against, 31.
Blite rooted in Marche wol endure, 114.
Boles bloode used for cements, 41.
Brik is maade in May, 156.
Bulles, to chese, 130.
Butterflies ennoye bees, 147.

Cisterne, celar for oyles, wine-celar, and columbary, in B, at bildyng.

Chiches	Colcase	In S atte sowyng.
Cresses	Cappare	
Chyues or cyues	Coriandre	
Cunnila	Cerfoile	
Com'yn	Cucūber	
Cicera		

Cucumber in ffeveryere to sowe and make swete and longe withouten core, or elles lyke a rede in lengthe, 110, 111.
Cocumber is so ferde of thounder that it turneth, and from oiles it woll cliche awaye, 111.
To make cucūbres of what fourme the list, 111.
To graffe cucūber in breere and ferule, 111.
Cannetes in ffeuerer to make, 80.
Chastentree plantyng and settyng in Novemb'r, 216.
Citurtree (orenges) tylling in Marche, 119.
Citurtree graffyng, and of his eternite in fruyte and floures, 121.
Citurtrees bitter mary to chaunge into swete, 121.
Citurfruyte to kepe, 121.
Citurtrees tillyng in May, 152.
Citurtree plauntyng in Juyn.
Cornes may not be touched in flouryng, 149.
Chiritree in Octob'r graffyng and setting, and what lande is good for hem, 195.
Chiries to growe withouten stones, 195.
Remedie for rootynge of chiritrees, and for auntz, 195.
Coltes or foles of hors to knowe in Marche, 135.
Causinge of teeth, 135.
Calues geldyng in dyuers wyse, 152.
Castracion of calues in Juyn, 162.
Chese-makyng, kepinge, and counfityng in May, 154.
Carene, defruyte, and sape counfit in Octob'r, 204.
Cydonite counfit in Octobre, 205.

Dales beth not to duelle, June.
Douves to multiplie, 20.
To save douves from the wesell, 20.
Donge or myddyng, howe it shal stonde, 28.
Deluyng aboute vynes or treen, 79.
Date-stones to sette in Octob'r, 193.
Defruyte to counfit in Octob'r, 204.

Erthe in L atte lande.
Excodicacioun of vynes in Januarie, 44.

Eringe of lande in L atte londe.
Exon to chese in Marche, 129.
Exon of dyvers condicions, 130.
Exon tamynge, 131.
Exon tamyng in other wyse, 132.
Emplastryng solempne in Juyn, 161.
Emplastringe in Juyll, 165.
Emplastering in Aust, 173.

Feelde in L atte lande.
ffeeldes to beye discrecion, 11.
ffleen for to destroie, 33.
ffloring for threshing, 36.
ffallyng tymbre in Januarie, 59.
ffigtree plantyng in Marche, 123.
ffiggtree land, and settyng in III maners, 123.
ffigtree to caprifie and scarifie with moche remedy, 125.
ffigtree that casteth his fruyte goode remedie, 126.
ffigtree fele and fatte to make, 126.
ffiges sone ripe to be lately ripe, and econt, 126.
ffigtree plechyng and inoculinge, 127.
ffiges keping, 127.
ffiges of dyvers colours upon oon tree, 128.
ffigtree settyng in May, 145.
ffigtree caprified and graffed in Juyn, 161.
ffallyng of tymb'r for gutters in May, 151.
ffeyngreek hervest for fodder in Juyn, 160.
ffitches { ffeyngreek } in S atte sowyng.
ffasele { fforage }
ffern and segges to destroye in Aust, 172.
fferment musty, 205.
ffesauntes to rere and fatte, 25.

Gouvernaunce is the grete crafte of husbondrie, 5.
Graynes in S atte seed.
Gravel pref: and grosshing gravel is best, 3.

Garner makyng, 18.
Garden howe it shal stande, 28.
Garden closure, 29.
Gardyn remedie, 31, etc., al thourgh til 37.
Graffe in the Countree gyse, 30.
Graffyng in III maners, in the rynde, and in the stocke, and emplastring, in ffeurer, 73.
Graffes chesyng gretenesse and shappe, 75.
Graffyng of vynes in Elmes, 75.
Graffyng Peches to growe withoute stones, 76.
Graffyng of Peretreen in ffeurer, 88.
Graffyng of Molbury-tree, 97.
Graffyng Pertree and Citurtree in Aust, 173.
Grape ungreyned in dyvers maner maade, 101.
Grapes white and blake in oon vyne.[1]
Grapes whiche for the borde, which for the wyne, 63.
Grapes to kepe in the wyne til veer, 186.
Garlek, Goordes { Gooldes, Gith } in S atte sowyng.
Greek reysons, 206.
Gresse to destroie in III maners, 168.
Geese to rere and fatte, 27.
Goot buckes to chese and gouuerne, Nov^r.
Gynnes makyng for foulinge in Septemb'r, 183.
Gynnes and foulynge in Decemb'r.

Husbondrie standeth in IIII things, 2.
Haliday hath noon necessitee, 7.
Housyng in B atte bildyng.
Horstalons putte forth to mares in Marche, 132.
Hors shold have IIII thinges: fourme, coloure, mite, and pulcritude, 136.
Hors stalons age, and mares, 135.
Stalons of asses with her age, 137.
Hennes to rere, and make hem ofte hatche, 22.

[1] Not in the translation.

Hennes to hele of the pippe and cornes, 22.
Hony-counfit, 168.
Hony and wexe of dyvers herbes, 38.
Hony-onfake counfit, 178.
Heruest in Juyn, 158.
Heruest in Juyl, 164.
Hervest of Panyk in Septemb'r, 183.
Houres in Januarie, 60.
Houres in Feuerer.
Houres in Marche, 139.
Houres in Aprill, 147.
Houres in May, 157.
Houres in Juyn, 163.
Houres in Juyl, 169.
Houres in August, 178.
Houres in Septemb'r, 186.
Houres in Octob'r, 206.
Houres in Novemb'r.
Houres in Decemb'r.

Iuglandes, 98.

Kareme, defruite, and sape Counfit, 204.

Landes election, 3, 4.
Londe feble; fertile lande, 6.
Lande bareyn is to be fledde fro, 7.
Lande is not to be balked, 8.
Lande profounde for greet olyues, 8.
Lande is to take on hande as men may til, 8.
Lande ouergrowe is holpen with gouernance, 9.
Lande for wheete and barly, 10.
Lande that is salt to be remedied, 10.
Lande chesyng in colde countree, 10.
Lande fenny nys to eree or plowe, 45.
Lande for vynes, 48, 49.
Lande ofte ereed or plowed, 49.
Lande for meles, 91.
Lande for quynces, 94.
Lande for molbury tree, 97.
Lande plowyng in Januarie, 45.
In ffeuerer, 61.

Lande in Marche, 105.
In Aprill, 140.
Lande plowing in May, 150.
Lande plowyng in Juyn, 160.
Lande plowyng and stookkyng in Juyl, 164.
Lande plowyng in August, 171.
Lande plowyng in Septemb'r, 179.
Lande donginge in Septemb'r, 180.
Lande to remedie for euel humour, 180.
Lande to remedie for evel bestes, 180.
Landes weete, moddy, stony, or wedy to remedie, 180.
Lyme the makyng therof, 17, 41.
Lilies to sette or sowe, 80/538, where read *lilly*.
Letuce sowing, and to make white letuce, 50, 51.
Letuce with other herbes in a wride, 51/207.[1]
Letuce and lynseed in S. atte sowing.
Leek seede sowing to make tender leekes and greete heded leekes, 84.
Leek plantes the gretenesse; the maner of kittyng the blades and rootes, and to make hem heded grete, 84.
Lupyne reping, kepyng, and sowyng, 151.
Lambes to rere, 167.
Liquamen castimonial, 90.
Lard, Bacons, and echyne fish, to salt, 58.

Molde is to be moeved about a roote, 79.
Mues in B. atte bildyng.
Middyng or dunghill, 28.
Markyng of beestes, and makyng condimentz, 58.
Medues in leene and drie lande, 44.
Medys in tempre lande, 61.
Medys in colde lande to clense, 105.
Medys newe to make, 182, 208.
Meles to graffe in ffeuerer, 91.
Meles lande to growe, 91.
Meles to remedie, 92.

[1] *Wride* evidently is here the substantive, and *wonder* the adjective. "A wonder wride" seems to mean a strange lump or mass. A.S. *wriðan*, to twist.

Meles may be graffed in dyvers treen, 92.
Meles fruyte kepinge, 93.
Meles maade aisell and wyne of, 93.
Melons to [blank left in MS] in Marche, and make swete as Mylk and smellying as Roses, 110.
Meddelers to sette in March, 122.
Meddelers to remedie for wormes and make fertile, 122.
Meddelers to remedie for auntes and castyng fruyte, 122.
Meddelers to graffe and to kepe, 122, 123.
Moldewarpps to sle, 34.
Molbury tree tilynge in ffeuerer, 96.
Plantyng molbery tree, remedie for hem, and graffing of the same, 97.
Mixe sowyng and settyng in Marche, 98.
Mastik tree to plaunte and graffe in Marche, 98.
Male apultreen in Octob'r to sette, 196.
Male apples to counfit in Octob'r, 203.
Malves } { Myntes } in S. atte sowyng.
Medice } { Milde }
Mares to chese and gouuerne, 132.
Mules to have in dyvers wyses, 136.

Nuttrees to sette in Januarie, 56.
Remedy for Nuttrees, and Nuttes Tarentyne, 57.
To kepe Nuttes, 57.
Nepes and Rapes in Juyl to sowe and make grete, 165.

Olyve is to be planted of children, 9.
Olyves grete stande in depe lande, 8.
Olyuetes to sette in ffeuerer, and goode lande for hem, 76.
Olyve bayes of dyvers names, and order of thaire standyng, 77.
Olyves to rere withouten olyve plantes, 78.
Olyves (to) seek to hele in Marche, 108.
Olyves bareyne to make bere, 108.
Olyves graffyng in Aprill that fier distroye hem not, 141.
Olyvetes to ordeigne, sette, and donge in Octob'r, 189.
Olyves bareyne to bring into beringe cum coitu suo, 190.

Olyves putacion in Novemb'r with oil makyng, 209.
Olyves to sette and cure in Novemb'r, 209.
Oile myrtite made in Januarie, 59.
Oile Lauryne in Januarie maade, 59.
Oile Lentiscyne maade in Januarie, 59.
Oile liliate counfit in May, 156.
Oile de Rose counfit in May, 156.
Oile verde counfit in Octob'r, 190.
Oile lauryne counfit in Octob'r, 190.
Oile makyng in Novemb'r, 219.
Oile like Liburnyke in Novemb'r, 219.
Oyle filthy to pure in Novemb'r, 219.
Oyle evel smellyng to amende, 219.
Oyle browsty smellyng to amende, 219.
Olyves to counfit in dyvers wyse, 220.
Oyle dregges, and bryne for olyves, 78.
Origon, Oynons, in S. atte sowyng.
Oxen at E. in Exon.

Poocok to rere, 23.
Poondes for water-foule, 17.
Pastynyng in dyvers wyse in Januarie, 46.
Puls sowing in Januarie, 46.
Plowing of lande in L. atte lande.
Peche tylling in ffeuerer to growe withoute stones, 76.
Peches emplastringe in May, 152.
Peches inoculacioun a fygtree in Juyn, 161.
Peches settyng in Novemb'r, 211.
Peches ablaqueacioun, putacion, and sanacioun, 211.
Peches to growe writen with tres, 211.
Peches of III kyndes and dyvers remedie, 211.
Peches to make greet and swete, 212.
Peches graffyng, inoculynge, plasturinge, and kepinge, with dyvers remedie for hem, 213.
Perys settyng and graffyng in Fuerer, 86.
Perys tender, swete, sauery, and long-lastynge, 87.

Peertrees seke to hele in dyvers wyse, 87.
Peertrees that thai blossum not to longe, 88.
Peres stony to remedy, 88.
Peres may be graffed in dyuers trees, 88.
Peres to graffe by good crafte, 88.
Peres to be sauery to ete, 88, 89.
Peres to kepe dyvers crafte, 89.
Peres to be ouertaken in Juyn.
Perre, or Wyne of peres in Feuerer, 90.
Peres made aysel of in Feuerer, 90.
Peres ymaade liquamen castimonial, 90.
Pomgarnette settyng in Marche, 115.
Pomgarnettes to be swete, 115.
Pomgarnettes from chappinge, from wormes, and from corruptinge to kepe, 116.
Pomgarnettes to be fecounde and white grayned, 116.
Pomgarnettes to be meruaylously grete, 117.
Pomgarnettes to multiplie, 117.
Pomgarnettes graffyng in Marche, 117.
Pomgarnettes kepinge, 118.
Pomgarnettes made wyne of, 118.
Pistace to plaunte and graffe in Fuerer, 98.
Pistace tillinge in Octob'r, 193.
Pynappultree in Feuerer tilled, 98.
Pynappultree sowynge and plauntynge in Novemb'r, 213.
Pynappultree kyttyng and kepinge thaire fruyt, with more of plantyng, 214.
Palme deluynge aboute in Juyn.
Palmes to tille in Novemb'r.
Pouduryng of Vynes in Marche, 106.
Pastynynge landes in May, 151.
Puls and potage-ware hervest in Juyn, 160.
Plumtree to sowe, plaunte, remedye, and to graffe in Novemb'r, 214, 215.
Pasture for sheepe, 167.
Pastynynge the gardyn in Septemb'r, 184.

Parsneps, pelettour, } in S. atte sowyng.
Panyke, peses, }
Pauyng selers (?) in May, 155.
Paving selers in Juyn, 158.
Pavyng in Septemb'r, 185.
Passe-counfit in Novemb'r, 220.

Quynces to graffe in ffeuerer, 93.
Quynces graffyng and keping of hem, 94.

Rosaries to make and repare in ffeuerer, 80.
Roses sone ripe to have, 80.
Rosate counfit in May, 156.
Roses to kepe fressh, 157.
Rosate counfit withouten roses in Novemb'r.
Rosaries of few braunches to make in Novemb'r.
Rodomelle counfit in May, 156.
Rapes to chaunge into Neepes, and econtu, 165. N.B.—A small *n* above the t.
Radisshe to make swete, and howe moche is to be sowe in oon aker lande, 165.
Rapes counfit in Decemb'r.
Reysons, Greek, to make in Novemb'r, 206.
Raues wilde, Rue, in S. atte sowyng.
Reping in Juyn, 159.
Reping of all the Heruest with oon oxe good crafte, 159.
Reping in Juyll, 164.

Soil or grounde, in L. atte lande is to be fonde.
Seed is to consider, 11.
Sowe in the countre maner, 9.
Sowe in Januarie fitches, and feyngreek, 45.
Cresses, 52.
Sowe in Feuerer puls in dry lande, 61.
Hempe and tares, 62.
Letuce, cresses, tasels, coriander, popy, saury, senvey, oynet, oynons, dile, and coolseede, 81, 82, 83.

Malues, myntes, fenel, pastnepe, cunula,[1] cerfoile, beetes, and leeksede, 84.

Sowe and sette chibols, and colcase, co*m*myn, and anys, 85.

Sowe in March' mylde, 106.

Chiches and cicera, 106.

Senuey and dile, 110.

Rock armorace, wilde raue, leekes, betes, letuce, cappare, saury, colcase, cresses, gooldes, and raue, 110.

Cucumber, 110. Sperage, 112. Rue and what lande is best for hem, 113. Gourdes, 114. Panyk, 106. Blite and pelettour, 114.

Sowe in Aprill Medike, 140; brasik, 142; and Ache, 142.

Thre kyndes of Ache, 142; Arage, 143; Basilicon, and se wonder tillinge therof: howe his floures chaungeth colours, and howe it chaungeth into oth'r herbes; also sowe cucumber, melons, pelletur, cappare, leeke, colcase, coriander, betes, letuce, oynons, myntes, gourdes, and gooldes, 143.

Sowe in May mylde and panyk, 149.

Ache, melons, coriander, gourdes, tasul, radisshe and sette rue and leeke, 151.

Sowe in Juyn brasike, ache, betes, radysshe, and letuce, 160.

Experience of seede, 10.

Sowe in Juyl oynons, radysshe, arage, nepes, and rapes, 164, 165.

Sowe in Aust rape, nepe, and radysshe, 172.

Sowe in Septemb'r whete and ador, 180; barly cantyne (sic); lupyne, peeses, and sisane (sic), ffitches, ffeyngreek, and forage (sic), 181; ffasele, 183; popy, brasyk, and origon, 184.

Cappare, gith, cresses, dile, radysshe, pasnepe, cerfoile, letuce, betes, coriander, rapes, and nepes, 185.

Sowe in Octob'r whete and ador, sisane, ffasele, lynseed, 187.

Gooldes, senvey, 191; dyle, myntes, oynons, pasnepe, origon, 192.

Wilde nepe, tyme, leekseede, betes, basilicon, 192.

Sowe in Novemb'r whete, ffar, benes, barly, lentis, lyne, garlik, ulpike, oynons, tasul, cunel, and armarace, 207, 208, 209.

Almandes and iuglandes, 53, 98.

Sowe in Decemb'r wheete, barly, benes, and lynseede.

[1] chyves.

Sette saffron in Feuerer, 80; cannetes, 80, 81.
Sette and graffe peres, 86, 87.
Sette in Marche garlyk, cunel, oynons, and ulpyke, 110.
Origon and melons, 110; pomgarnette, 115.
Sette in Aprill ziziphus, 144.
Sette in May zizif and figtree, 161.
Sette in Septemb*er*, and graff tubres, 185.
Sette in Novemb'r wilde piri, citrus, quynce, pomgarnette, 218
Serue, meddeler, silique, molbury, chiritree, and figtree, 218.
Sette greet treen. Serues sette in Januarie, 52.
Seruys bareyn to make bere and to kepe hem, 53.
Scions of vynes to sette in ffeuerer, 65.
Scions thaire lengthe and space betwene hem, 65.
Semynary what it is, 67.
Sperage spounge, and to haue goode sperage, 112.
Sponge of sperage to make in Marche, 112.
Siliqua to plaunte and sowe in ffeuerer, 96.
Semynary deluynge in May, 151; sisame in sowyng, 181.
Sape counfit in Novemb'r, 220.
Sowes to chese long syded, 99.
Soues howe long goeth with pigge, 99.
Swyne, what soil is best fore, 99.
Stalons in H. atte hors, stalons asses.
Shepe-shering in May, with good enoyntynge, 153.
Shepe-shering in Juyn, 162.
Sheep feble to putte awaie in Juyll, 167.
Sheep tuppes to chese and ewes for hem, and for to make hem bere males or females in Juyll, 167. Shepe rering or lambes rering. Sheep in pasture in Novemb'r.

Tares to sowe in Januarie, 46; in ffeuerer, 62.
Tasul tillinge in Marche, 108, 109.
Tasul plauntyng in Octob'r, 191.
Tubres sowe and graffe in ffeuerer, 58.
Tubres settyng in Septemb'r, graffyng and kepinge, 185.

Water to preue, 2, 3.
Water to fynde for to make wynches or welles, 173.
Water is dyvers in dyuers places, 174.
Water to knowe by dyvers signes, 175.
Wynches, makyng with goode crafte, 176.
Water pru'yng in dyvers wyse, 176.
Water conduyte of dyvers crafte, and the mesure of hem, 177.

Vynes where forto sette, and discrec*i*on in kittinge, 6.
Dyvers vynes, dyvers wynes, 7.
Vyne braunches kitte to enoynte, 8.
Vynes, howe high thai shall be, 8.
Vynes pastyning and tables for vynes in Januarie, 47, 48.
Vynes soil and aier, 48, 49.
When, where, and what vynes beth best for to sette, 63, 64, 65.
Vyne Amynee gretly co*m*mended; Vyne Apiane, 64.
Vynes scions to sette in ffeuerer, 65.
Vynes scions howe many may stande in an akre lande, 65.
Vynes to make a grove of in ffeuerer, 67.
Subtil crafte for vynes in ffeuerer, 68.
Vynes prouincial, 69.
Kyttinge of co*m*mune vyne in coolde contree, 69.
Kitte bosshe vynes in ffeuerer with moche crafte, 71.
Provincial vynes kittynge in ffeuerer, 72.
Vynes plechinge, prouynynge, or propagac*i*on, 73.
Vynes, deluyng, stakyng and bynding, 74.
Vyne lacrimose to helpe in ffeuerer, 102.
Vyne to bere grapes ungreyned, 101.
Vyne to bere grapes white and blake. N.B.—The two last chapters of February are omitted in the MS.
Vynes graffyng in Marche, 104.
Vynes to be poudered in Marche, 106.
Vynes stakyng and bynding in Marche, 104, 105.
Vynes olde to repare in Marche, 107.
Vynes hurt or seeke to be leched in Marche, 107.
Vynes tender to tille in May, 149.

Vynes pampinacion in May, 150.
Vynes ablaqueate to couer in May, 151.
Vynes couering in Juyn, 160.
Vynes couering and vindage apparail in Juyl, 171.
Vyne yerdes lene to helpe in August, 171.
Vynes pampynyng in August, 171.
Vyndage solempe in Septemb'r, 183.
Vynes whoos grapes roteth to remedy in (August) Septemb'r, 186.
Vynes that beth fertile marke hem in (Septemb'r) October, for scions to sette in settyng season, 188.
Vynes to traile in (Septemb'r) October in hoote lande, 188.
Vynes ablaqueacion in (Septemb'r) October, 188.
Vynes graffyng in Septemb'r, 189.
Vynes ouerlonge to repare in Novemb'r, 208.
Vynes putacion in Novemb'r, 209.
Vynes pampinose and not fructuose to remedy in Novemb'r, 219.
Vryne aboute vyne rootes, 219.

Wyne mirtite in Januarie, 59.
Wyne mirtite counfit in Feuerer, 102.
Wyne Tiriake right helefull, to make in ffeuerer, 100.
Wyne mirtite in other wyse made in ffeuerer, 100.
Wyne absinthiate, rosate, and violate in ffeuerer, 103.
Wyne of pomgarnette in Marche counfit, 118.
Wyne rosate counfit in May, 156.
Wyne of grapes birained to remedie in Octob'r, 198.
Wynes dyuersitee, and makyng of hem in Octob'r, 197.
Wynes of dyvers colours beth of dyvers qualitee & sauours, 197.
Wyne makyng of must by decoccion in the first maner, and in the second maner by see-water tried and fyned in Octob'r, 197.
Wyne to make long enduringe, 198.
Wyne or muste that is birayned to helpe, 198.
Wynes soure to make swete, 198.
Wynes weel smelling to make, 198.
Wynes swete drynking to make, 199.
Wynes newe to make seme olde, 199.

Wynes remedy for enfection, 199.
Wynes of oon yere to seme passyng olde, 199.
Wynes browne to make white, and eg^{n} (sic) 200.
Wynes smale to make greet, 200.
Wyne aust(r)ere to make elere and gentil to drynke, 201.
Wyne trouble or feculent to elere anoon, 201.
Wyne in fyn confection, 202.
Wyne pestilente, 203.
Wyne ynomelle, 203.
Wyne of peres, 90.
Violette settyng in Feuerer, 80.
Wortes hoore, as frost, and tender, with tyme of settyng wortes in Feuerer, 83.

Ypomelides settyng in Decemb'r, and keping of his fruyte.

Zizifus settyng and tillinge in Aprill, 144.
Zizifus to gladde yf it be sorrowfull, & kepyng of thaire fruytes in Aprill, 144.
Ziziphus to sette or graffe in May, 152; in Juyn, 161.

NOTES.

1/4. Gesner considers this to be a taunt aimed at Columella, though he gives no more occasion for it than Palladius himself; and the latter by his remark in the next line seems to be conscious that he is open to this retort.

4/8. "Us is to write," and 43/1165, "us to were honest is," are instances of the old dative: and so "the was saide"=it was said to thee, 81/570; and 96/1001, "is hem to stoppe"=they must stop: but "me moost enforme," 1/2, and "The floure me with the roos is not to take," 80/528, are different: in these latter instances *me* may be the nominative, like the French *on*.

2/23. "hole" should have been printed *hoole*. Qy. whether we are not wrong in writing *wholesome*, as if from *walg*, and not *holesom* from A.S. "hæl."

4/74. *To take*, probably "take to pieces," *subigis*; or it may be the *to* frequently redundant before the imperative.

4/80. ataste alore="judicio saporis explores"; but which is the verb, and which the adverb, it does not seem easy to determine.

4/94. The metre seems to require that *Thater* should here be written in full "the water."

5/117. Sic in MS., but *Clerces* is more probably the right reading.

6/125. *obeye unto*, as in Chaucer, "to Nature obey," representing the Latin dative.

6/152. This redundant *as* is frequent in Chaucer, e.g. *Knight's Tale*, "As keep me from the vengans of thilk yre." See *infrà*, 9/226, etc.

7/160. Sic in MS., but *selve* is more probable.

7/168. *synne* represents the old corrupt reading *vitium*, instead of *vicinus*.

8/199. *to thair above* = to an improved condition. See Professor Child, 'On Certain Peculiar Phrases in Gower and Chaucer,' in Ellis's *Early English Pronunciation*, Part I. This remarkable expression occurs also in Robert Manning of Brunne's Chronicle, Part I. Vol. I. p. 253 of Mr. Furnivall's edition :—

> "Knyghtes, he seide, mykel I ȝow love,
> I have ȝow holpen to ȝoure above,
> And more y wolde yff y hadde ought."

9/227. So in MS., but "is" should be *it*.

9/230. Palladius says that virgin chastity, *i.e.* Minerva, is "promynent," *i.e.* patron, *presul*, of the olive; the translator has reversed the order.

10/254. *That manner molde*; so 27/723, *all manner puls*, like Chaucer's "No maner wight," in Prologue to Canterbury Tales, and elsewhere.

12/306. Sic in MS.: there is doubtless an omission of *South*, the original having "præcipue quæ ab Austro vel Occidente."

14/373. *Spongia* in original is a kind of stone. *Vide* Pliny.

15/383. The translator seems to have mistaken *tectorium* of the original=a kind of rough-cast, for *tectum*.

15/400. It will be observed that *tough* is made to rime with *yo*, as in Robert of Brunne's Chron. I. 357/10,218, *loughes* (lochs) rymes with *trowes* (trows, boats). There also *tow* (tough, A.S. *toh*) rymes with *drow* (drew), 452/13,038. In the Midland dialect, and standard speech, the final guttural was no doubt silent.

16/423. The comma should be at "foule"; and the meaning is *excused* (by themselves on the plea) lest they should lack water, or sea-fowl.

18/463. Chaucer uses the singular "gre" for a *step*; but I do not know another instance of the plural form *grece*.

20/544. The translator has inserted this line *proprio motu* in derision of these absurd superstitions.

25/659. This remarkable stanza is for the most part due to the translator. Palladius's account of the Pheasant in the original has been much applauded.

26/712. There is nothing in the Latin about this laughter; and it is not easy to see what gave rise to it.

27/728. *This is no nay*, is a phrase of Chaucer's.

29/790. *diche* here seems to be superfluous; and for the first *thi* one would be inclined to substitute *the*; but see *infrà*, 30/815.

30/818. So in MS., but *thennes* seems required.

31/837. It is *shouell* in MS., and so I ought to have given it, as Mr. Skeat reminds me.

31/840. *for dyveres deres*=against divers injuries.

33/892. Democritus of Abdera wrote a book called *Georgicon*, which is referred to by all the Latin writers *de re Rustica*.

36/980. There is nothing in the original corresponding with

"aboute a quyk calf gridde": the translator probably mistook the meaning of *viticulæ*.

37/1021. *fold.* We get the meaning of this word, 88/770, where it is explained by "ornus." I have omitted to mention that these explanatory words are all in the MS. inserted by the translator between the lines: they are by no means always the same words as are used in the original. I do not find this name for the ash in the Dictionaries or Glossaries.

38/1035. So in MS., but *gutteres* is required.

39/1053. *into stonde*, i.e. to stand in.

40/1085. *The celles suspensures*, in original "cellarum suspensuras," *i.e.* the arching, or vaulted work on which the Roman baths were built.

43. In the Latin distich at the end of this page Mr. Skeat saw at a glance that I had mistaken *unus* for *imus*. It is in fact meant to rime with *primus*, and to signify *last*. It is to little purpose to say that Horace would have written *summus*, not *imus*, vide Hor. Epist. 1. 1. I had taken *unus* in connexion, not with "liber," but with the subject of the next line. I take this opportunity of thanking Mr. Skeat for this and several other services rendered me in his review in the *Academy*.

44/15. Barnaby Googe says of these balks: "The good husband must trie whether it be well plowed or no, & not onely trust your eyes, which (the balks being covered with mould) may easily be deceived, but trie it with your hand (which is a certainer proofe) by thrusting downe a rod into the furrow, which if it pierce alike in every place, it sheweth that the ground is well plowed. If it be shallow in one place & deepe in another, it declares the ground to be evil handled in the plowing."

46/67. =so much will grow to thee.

46/77. In this, and other places, where the metre requires a monosyllable, one would have expected *forwe*. See next line.

47/78. A full stop is required at *wyse*.

48/114. "Dissensseth," so written in the MS., and it is evidently, as required by the context, a verb in the imperative: but as the Latin is *discuties*, I suspect "dissensseth" to be a mistake of the copyist for *discusseth*.

50/172. It would seem as if the pronunciation of this word varied with the spelling, and the same with *tough* and *ynough*, with which it is often made to rime. Compare the rimes of this stanza with those of stanza 4, p. 45: *plowe* there rimes with *growe*, and "tough,"

"ynough," and "plough" are meant to correspond with each other in sound, I fancy according to the modern pronunciation of "tough"; and so in 85/672. "Ynowe," like "plowe," often occurs with the other sound, *e.g.* 52/231; but then we have "lough" (72/304, and 50/184) meaning *low*, and most probably with the same sound as "low": so that it is not easy to come to a satisfactory conclusion on the matter.

50/184. The side-note, notwithstanding the gap in the printing, has said all that was intended; "and," however, should have had its first letter, and *low* should have been given, without the (?), as the explanation of "lough," not *longh*.

52/231. It is strange that our word *very* should have established itself as almost the sole representative of the intensive adverb. Our Early English was much more copious in this respect; and "right" and *ful* were often employed with good effect in this service: *right* occurs twice in this line, and in other places, where the substitution of *very* would be no improvement. In 172/42, where it seems used to signify excess of *badness*, it may be a little perplexing. In such phrases as "right by" (6/149), and "right as thou went" (36/968), it conveys a meaning of *local* exactness. In 45/49 the adverb "forth right" relates to *time*, and signifies *immediately*.

55/303. Gargilius Martial is several times quoted by Palladius as a writer on Agriculture, but little is known about him with certainty. There was an author of this name contemporary with Alexander Severus, whom Vopiscus speaks of as a second-rate writer; but whether he is the same person with the Martial in the text it is not possible to determine.

56/344. The meaning seems to be "the walnut is to be planted sideways, one of its sides downwards, the point, or thinnest end, looking towards the north."

56/352. This represents the old reading *una* instead of *ima*.

57/371. The two misprints in the word "copron," which I have noticed in the *Corrigenda*, have sadly disfigured it.

58/399. So in MS. for *er*, i.e. ere, before.

60/443. Notice "an other," like *altera*=the second.

60/442-448. These hours are the divisions of the Roman day from sunrise to sunset. The sixth hour is always midday. The calculation is only for the first day of each month. The feet represent the length of the shadow of the gnomon of the Roman sundials when struck by the rays of the sun. Gesner and Schneider, in their respective editions of Palladius, have produced at length a learned dissertation of Aldus

on the subject, to which we refer the reader who may desire a thorough investigation of the questions involved.

61/12. The translator seems to speak of the same land as thin and fat at the same time: in the original it is "solo tenui et resoluto, *vel* etiam pingui."

63/527. The old reading was *fecundas* for "infecundas."

64/86. The Aminean vine has its name from an old town of Campania. Pliny says the bees gave their name to the Apianean.

66/153. There is a space left in the MS. for a word before "besinesse"; probably the word omitted is "better."

67/167. *leves* in MS. is a manifest error of the transcriber.

67/187. Mago, a Carthaginian writer on Agriculture, of uncertain age, was translated into Greek, and is frequently quoted by Pliny and Columella, as well as by Palladius.

67/188. I have proposed to expunge the *d* from "yerdes" as a manifest error of the MS.

68/191. In the original it is *putrefient;* therefore there can be no doubt that *purifie* should give place to *putrifie.* The semicolon should have been placed after "rootes" in the next line, and not at the end of this.

69/236. This line labours under some defect, but I cannot say what it is.

72/318. I propose the substitution of *to* for "the," in deference to the original "formandam esse."

73/346. So in MS., but *of* seems to be required before "graffynges."

75/397. "her either" here, and "Ereither," 32/880, evidently represent the A.S. *Heora ægther;* but in these places the meaning seems rather to be *both of them together*, than *either of them* separately.

76/431. The original has here *in* the Pastine, or land prepared for vines; and two lines above the "tables brinkes," or extremities of the beds, are spoken of as *in* the vineyard at the *Decumanus limes;* for the vineyards were laid out with all the precision and order of a fixed camp.

76/433. "an handful" seems a strange measure of length here, and in 119/429. In the original it is *palmus*=a handsbreadth, as in 80/536, or *manubrii crassitudine.* In Old English it was called a *shaftman:* thus, in Barnaby Googe, 78*a*, we read "not exceeding a foot in length, nor a shaftman in shortness." *Vide* Halliwell. Bailey is more accurate, as becomes a lexicographer, and calls it "Shaftment."

76/437. A verb is wanting in the MS., perhaps *cley* after "hedes."

81/577. *i.e.* "lete to plannte it"=have it planted. The "to" is unusual.

82/600. "bere a belle." This proverbial expression occurs in Chaucer (*Troilus*, iii. 199):—

> "And let see which of you shal beare the belle
> To speake of love aright."

83/612. It would help the metre to read *cleyi*, i.e. clayey.

84/645. "roote" in this line, though explained by "radicem," is not the accusative, but the nominative to "is sowe" in next line. The first "sowe" I think is a verb active, and that *is* has found its way into the text by an error of the copyist.

84/656. "synk." It is not easy to recognize the French *cinq* under this grotesque form; but it seems to have been at one time the current spelling of the word Anglicized: thus in Lydgate's "Order of Fools," edited by Mr. Furnivall in *Queene Elizabethes Achademy*, 81/51, we read: "whos chaunce gothe neither yn synke or syse."

85/668. "goo too." This expression, of such frequent occurrence in the Authorized Version of the Scriptures, answers nearly to the Latin interjection *Heus*. We meet with it also in Spenser, *e.g.* F. Q. 5/43, Book I.:—

> "Goe to, then, O thou far-renowned sonne
> Of great Apollo."

89/795. So in MS., but *olofte*, as in 40/1088, seems certainly required.

90/829. I and the translator's scribe have made sad havoc of this line between us. I am responsible for the omission of the verb "trede" before "hem": he has inserted an unnecessary "and"; and in the next line he has written "peres" instead of "pure."

92/877. I have no doubt it should have been "populer," as in 93/900.

93/907. So in MS., as in other places, for "seyen"=seen.

98/1049. The "pynappultree" is the common pine, on which cones or apples grow.

99/1074. "thaire," in this place and many others, is the adverb *there*, i.e. *where*.

100/1088. *i.e.* over and above six consume or sell. *Vide suprà* 1069.

100/1092. So in MS., instead of "wage."

100/1096. The meaning is, "let a basket made of palm-leaves strain this wine." The punctuation is wrong.

101/1140. *ὀπὸν Κυρηναϊκὸν.* The first meaning of *Opium* was only vegetable juice.

103/1172. *Sarmentes* (*scions*). Both words are in the MS.; the second is unnecessary.

106/52. I suspect some error in this line. In the original it is: "nec in sabulone solum, sed in arena quoque proveniunt."

108/128. So in MS. for *dounged.*

110/169. "armorace" or "arborace." The translator is not always so particular about the right spelling.

110/175. This, with several ejaculations of a similar character, is due entirely to the translator.

111/191. There is a redundant word, probably "flatte."

111/217. =That will not be denied, but flourish in all weathers.

113/247. I have remarked already on the care of the translator to show that the words which he makes to rime together have a difference of meaning. It is sometimes very slight, but he is at great pains to point out that there *is* a difference. This stanza is a good example: the word "ferme" occurs no less than three times at the end of lines; and there are Latin words placed above to mark the difference of meaning. Unhappily, the explanation of the word in the second instance of its use is not very legibly written, and there is nothing in the original answering to it. It looks like *ad firmam*, but it is more probably *affirmare*, or some other part of the verb; perhaps *adfirmandum.* After saying that it was trouble to no purpose to break the plants off, instead of pulling them up, after the first year, he adds, "therefore, set it down as a thing to affirm ('to ferme') that places which before were fruitful 'close themselves,' and become unfruitful by so doing, by reason of the roots which cumber the ground."

113/266. *all to braye*, written as three words. In other places "alleto" is made one word; but I do not remember an instance in which either *to* or *alto* is joined with the verb.

114/275. "sette" is not in the MS., but is evidently necessary: "is" is a misprint for "in."

114/291. What is the herb here called Blite, *Lat.* Blitum, is not very clear, perhaps Spinach.

114/294. *Wordes* of the MS. should probably be *worldes*, i.e. worlds in the sense of *ages;* as we say "world without end." So I had written, but Mr. Skeat remarks that *werdes* and *wordes* occur so often for *worlds*, that they may be considered as only different forms of the same word. There still remains, however, its peculiar signification here.

116/342. The word here rendered "togh," and in 118/395, "tenes," is in the original *tenacibus*, and means *stalks.*

116/351. I have put the syllable "up" in brackets as redundant.

118/412. This means "some omit the boiling."

120/446. *Hem* seems to be wanted before "hie."

120/454, 467. It is to be noticed that these remarks are not in the original, but insertions due to the translator. There have been many such, of which no notice is given.

121/470. "There" refers to Sardinia, and this line should be in a parenthesis; the next lines to the end of the stanza describe the "oothinge worthie memorie" which "Marcial saugh in Sardyne."

121/472. "after harme." It may not be easy to trace the descent of this word, but I have little doubt that it represents, through some channel, the German *nachamen*, to imitate. The *r* seems to present an objection to this; but we have seen our translator writing "armonaike" (23/605) for *ammoniac*.

121/489. "clere" in this line should probably have been "clese," *i.e.* close.

122/501. "Is far to fetch," therefore is slow in coming.

125/593. The author has told us what *caprifying* "is to signifie"; but, as his text is very uncertain, the translator is to be excused if he is not very intelligible. There is nothing in the original about "a tree made like a sawe"; but the green fruit of the wild figtree is to be suspended on the tree to be ripened, with a thread run through it like *serta*, garlands, not *serra*. Pliny tells us that this was in order that a kind of gnat, which was bred in the *caprificus*, might be induced to suck out the moisture of the figtree, and so hasten its maturity.

127/641. Two syllables are wanting in MS. to complete the sense and the metre, probably "leste wynde."

127/644. There should have been a stop at the end of line 643, and again at nought, the sense being: "it is (necessary) to refuse more or less than a year, as nought," *i.e.* good for nothing.

130/722. Sic in MS.

133/800. Mr. Skeat refers me to Dr. Morris's note on Chaucer (Clarendon Press Selections) for the meaning of "steep eyes"; but in the original it is "magni." Perhaps I ought to have explained it *projecting*.

134/839. I cannot account for the omission of this line. The gap must have been conspicuous enough in the proof, but some how or other it escaped my notice. It is perfectly legible in the MS. as follows:

"That thai may mylk her foles abundance."

141/46. "craffes" in the MS., but it should no doubt be "graffes."

142/68. We need not be surprised at the wrong done to the quantity of the word σέλινον.

144/107. So in MS., but I suspect it should be *fervent*, not "infervent," and that the words "is sette," or some equivalent expression, have been omitted.

144/118. To agree with the original this "by" ought to mean *against;* but whether the translator so intended it is at least doubtful: his words seem rather to signify "approaching the fat rather than the lean;" whereas the original is "proximam tenui atque jejunæ." It is hardly necessary to say that *by* does sometimes mean *against*, as in 1 Cor. iv. 4.

144/125. "Nowe" of the MS. apparently should be *noo*, i.e. no, none.

148/219. These prologues and epilogues afford some very curious specimens of in-riming. Here every line is made to rime in itself as well as with its neighbour. The sense is not always rendered the clearer by this process. It looks as if "doon is," in line 220, is meant to be a plural form of the gerund, i.e. *agenda*. "Jesse floure," in the next line, calls to mind the Jesse-trees of ancient art, on which our Lord's genealogy was depicted. In 224 I have put "s" in brackets as evidently an error of the MS. "Of floures flour" is Chaucer's expression in the prologue to his "Legend of Good Women," which seems to have been in the mind of the translator whilst writing this epilogue. There is a word omitted in the MS. in l. 225, probably *cloudes*, or *worldes*. Chaucer in the forecited prologue has, "That in this derke world me wynt."

151/61. See under Peculiar Order of Words in "Grammatical Notices," *suprà*, page xx.

153/129. The last word in this line, which ought to mean "mix," or something equivalent, is not completed in the MS.; the second syllable is wanting.

154/151. "and" seems wanting in the MS. before "yet."

157/218. "That" of the MS. should probably be "Take" at the beginning of this line.

157/225. The hours which are here represented by the technical names of the division of the day in A.S. times, in the original are simply described by their number, as 1st, 2nd, 3rd, etc. In the side-note I have made one agree with the other.

157/232. The same in-riming is observable in this epilogue, the meaning of which is tolerably clear. I ought to have printed *drope* in l. 237.

159/26. This picture of the wheat-field bending to greet and express thanks for its ripeness is due entirely to the translator.

159/27. From this knowledge of French husbandry, it has been concluded, perhaps too hastily, that our Palladius must be the

> "Facundus juvenis Gallorum nuper ab arvis
> Missus"

mentioned by Rutilius, as related in our preface. With respect to the cart, Barnaby Googe's account is: "Palladius teacheth, besides the labour of men, a shorter way to be done with an oxe, that shall in short time cut downe all that groweth, which was woont to be used in Fraunce. The devise was a low kind of Carre with a couple of wheeles, and the front armed with sharpe sickles, which forced by the beast through the corne did cut downe all before it. This tricke might be used in levell and champion countries; but with us it would make but ill-favoured worke."

160/74. There is nothing in the original to decide the meaning of these French words: but as *ache*, parsley, has been mentioned before, p. 142, they are most likely *comme devant*, as Mr. Furnivall has kindly pointed out to me, to whose advice, guidance, and encouragement, whenever I have consulted him, I am greatly indebted.

162/125. "multiplice" of the MS. should be "multiplie," to rime with "drie" in the next line.

163/143. It is to be observed here that a difference is made between noon and midday by the translator. In the original we have only the fifth and sixth hour: *i.e.* eleven and twelve o'clock.

163/148. This epilogue is free from in-riming, and presents no especial difficulty: "umne" in the first line should have been "ymne" =hymn.

167/90. This is Chaucer's phrase: he calls Constance, in the *Man of Lawe's Tale*, "the sely innocent." Spenser speaks of "a silly lambe" becoming "the innocent prey" of a lyon in F. Q., b. 1, c. 6.

168/129. There is in the MS. a faint tail to the end of *well*, which may be meant for a *y*.

170/162. The in-riming of this epilogue is most extraordinary; and in addition to the final rimes, every two lines are made to rime together in the middle. The latter part is very obscure, and the misprints make bad worse. In l. 168 it should of course be *Prince*, and *I* should be inserted before the first "mene." For "she mine ignorance" compare 171/9. "faust nygh" in line 169 I take it to be =*hard by*, as in Spenser, F. Q. 1, 12, 25, "Fast before the king"; and in F. Q. 2, 2, 37, "Fast by her side did sitt the bold Sansloy."

172/42. The translator has mistaken the meaning, if "fungous

stronge" are epithets of praise; but perhaps he meant the contrary, and referred "thereof" to *dounge*, not to *chaf*.

173/54. This notion of the rape and the cabbage refusing to land at the same port is due to the translator.

178. Here again observe the lines riming in the middle as well as at the end. In 213 "make" is Chaucer's word for writing poetry, adopted from the Greek ποιητὴς. In 216 "the Prince" occurs again. I do not clearly see to whom *he* refers in l. 217.

179/11. In the original it is plainly "cum minuitur Luna." The translator probably wrote, or meant to write, *Phœbe*.

179/17. So in MS., but "As" seems necessary instead of "And."

180/43. *Sic*; but there is in MS. a flourish, which may indicate an *e*. I have no doubt that Mr. Skeat is right about "Hopre"=a seed-basket, in the Latin *modium*; but for "cloth," or "clothe," we have *vestieris*. I had mistaken *hoppit* for *Hopper*, a word used twice by Chaucer in the Miller's Tale, ll. 924 and 927.

183/126. This line, printed just as in the MS., is evidently out of its place. It ought to have come before l. 124.

186/211. In this epilogue we again have the double rimes and the same sentiment, but in language more easily intelligible. I have bracketed the syllable "un" as unnecessary.

187/5. I have put the superfluous "is" in brackets. "on ende" at the close of the line is carefully explained to mean *diligently*, to justify the rime with "atte end" in the line before. The phrase generally means *completely*.

188/46. It is difficult to follow the translator here. I see nothing in the original about balancing on tiptoe, or three toes growing for one.

190/96. The word which looks like *heiry* is probably *heivy*, or some form of "heavy." It should have been printed separately from *lete*, which I take here in the intransitive sense of *stopping*, or sinking. The Latin is "propter naturæ gravitatem remanens aqua subsidet, et translatum vinum pure servabitur, relicto quicquid se ex illi ex imbre miscuerit."

191/116. There is space left in the MS. for a word before "playne."

191/128. The MS. is here manifestly faulty. One would expect it to be "And *feede* (i.e. food) it is to dust it ofte and weede." In the original we have "sarculari debet assidue, ut respergatur pulvere, quo fovetur." In what follows the translator had the old reading *nimis* instead of *minus*, which makes all the difference.

196/266. Castration of bees. The translator would seem to have read "de apibus castrandis" instead of "de alvearibus castrandis."

196/271. This benevolence towards the bees is expressed in the original without the unceremonious severity upon those who deprive them of their stores.

197. There is surely a mistake in the MS. in the heading of this section, which intimates that all these wines are made of the larger fruits, such as apples or pomes. Barnaby Googe shall tell what these are. He says, "*Pomum*, generally spoken, is to be understood of all that the Greekes comprehended in the word ὄπωρα, as peaches, quinces, and peares, whereunto the Lawyer agreeth."

197/296. In the original it is eightieth here, and fiftieth in the next line, which the metre seems to require, to say nothing of the wine.

198/305. This is rather a free translation of *utrum vendenda sit.*

198/308. The translator must have had another reading before him, or else he has strangely mistaken the meaning of *diuretica.*

199/334. *ydroken* looks like a slip of the pen for *ydronken.* The Latin word is *aperies*, and perhaps this sense may be got out of A.S. *dreogan*, German *drüken.*

200/358. This plant, the *Italian clover*, should have been written *melilot* quasi *melle lotus. Gliciride*, or rather *glycyrize*, sweet root, is the liquorice.

200/369. A syllable is wanting; perhaps *and* before "clene."

201/404. I have at a venture supplied a syllable in brackets.

202/418. In the MS. the three last words are written separately. Modern editors incline to unite the three together. In similar expressions we may have had the prefix *to* joined to the verb or participle; and frequently *alto* written as one word; but in no case, as far as I remember, are the three words amalgamated.

203/443. me trete, divided in the MS., is the Greek μετρητὴς.

205/513. I have added a syllable in brackets to help the metre.

205/519. The feet spoken of are, of course, those that trod out the wine.

205/525. *Musty* bread has not a very attractive sound to our notions; but the Romans used the term to signify *new*, *fresh*, and *good*, of apples, cheeses, honey, and even books. A *musty* book would hardly be considered now-a-days one to be desired.

206/547. It will of course have been observed that all these epilogues are in the stanza of eight lines, and that they have, for the most part, been very carelessly copied by the translator's scribe. Chaucer,

probably, would not have had milder words for him than he bestowed upon his own immortal "Adam Scrivener." This stanza is provokingly full of omissions, which it is impossible to supply. The translator's freak this time is to make both the last and antepenult syllables rime: thus, "light superne" with "might eterne," "honoure, empire," with "houre and gire;" but the fourth and sixth lines limp terribly for want of their proper feet. Here again I fail to see distinctly who it is saving whose brightness there is no star in our hemisphere.

207/14. I have referred "Thei" to the harrowers; I fancy, however, from what follows, that it belongs rather to the beans. In v. 18 the MS. has the superfluous "n," which I have bracketed.

208/23. That is before sunrise: for after the full moon, sun and moon are both above the horizon at the same time.

209/69. Another redundant word.

209/76. I have here supplied the syllable in brackets.

213/165. The MS. inserts this unnecessary "and."

213/173. The initial letter of "navel," omitted in the MS., is evidently wanted, and "coart" in the next line must be a slip of the pen.

218/309. I have supplied *drie* from the Latin, and two lines below I have marked a redundancy of the MS. The brackets in every case indicate a proposed departure from the MS., whether by insertion or suppression.

220, last line but one: *dreynt*. Spenser, F. Q., also uses "drent" for *drowned*. *E.g.* in 2, 6, 49, where Archimago calls to Pyrochles in the *Idle Lake*:

> "What flames," quoth he, "when I thee present see
> In danger rather to be drent than brent?"

The rest of November and the whole of December have been torn out of the MS., and destroyed. I question whether the fourteenth book, "de Insitionibus," was ever done by the same hand. Probably if he had translated it, he would have done it in prose.

GLOSSARIAL INDEX.

A, And, 34/915.
Ablaqueacion, Lat. (see side-note), 44/1.
Aboundable, abundant, 207/19.
Abounde, be abundant, 203/255.
Above seems used as a substantive, superior condition, 8/199.
Abrood, broadwise, across, 158/5.
Abroode, across, 125/586.
Adell, much, a deal, 19/502.
Admyssure, Lat. pairing of horses, 136/875.
Adolent, grown up, 105/30.
Advail, advantage, 78/497.
Adorate, Adorify, sweet smelling, 110/180.
Ador, Lat. a fine wheat, 180/41.
Afere, frighten, 131/750.
Afer, afar, 150/47.
Affray, commotion, 185/186.
Afterharme, to imitate (note), 121/472.
Afterlonges, lengthways, 66/139.
Agoo, *ad.* agoing,
Agrest, Lat. wild, 198/324.
Aisel, vinegar, 169/134.
Alete, to melt, be softened, 174/103.
Alethe, *vide* Alete, allay, 202/434.
Alfor, alto, thoroughly, 205/506.
Alight, lighted, kindled, 147/208.
Alite, a little, lightly, 23/621.
Allyng, A.S. *eallunga*, entirely, 208/42.
Als, else, besides, 35/948.
Amydwarde, towards the middle, 126/631.
Amende, correct, 6/139.
Amonge, at times, 174/86.
Amorwe, on the next day, torn leaf, sub finem.
An, one, 150/40.
Anende, anent, opposite, 40/1094.
Anende, to finish, 158/9.
Anende, diligently, 109/138.
Anyghtes, *adv.* in night time, 173/379.
Anoie, annoy, 108/131.
Anoon, anon, presently, 10/263.
Aparty, not apart, but somewhat, sumdel, 83/629, 85/679.
Apert, Lat. open, uncovered, 189/151.
Appeire, Fr. to deteriorate, impair, 62/41.
Appeson, appease, 120/418.
Ar, ere, before, 50/173.
Are, ere, before, 155/184, 181/75.
Arew, in a row, 25/678.
Arm-greete, as big as the arm, 75/412.
As with adjective or adverb, intensive, like *quam*, Lat., but often redundant with imperative, 16/429.
Ascaunce, a slope, 150/39.
Aslepe, sleepy, as said of ripe fruit, 59/429.
Askes, ashes, 22/592.
Aslake, *v.* remove, 38/1041.
Aspy, aspie, espy, 145/160.
Assise, to place, 16/431.
Assise, to adjust, to measure or weigh, 177/180.

Assure, *verb neut.* as in Chaucer's "Troilus," 1358, rely upon, 9/214.
Assure, "In resting thai assure," *i.e.* they are sure to rest, 146/185.
Asswithe, quickly, 126/623.
Astate, state, estate, 98/1036.
Astite, quickly, soon, 16/409.
Ataste alore, learn by the taste, 16/404.
Athide, cover, A.S. *thydan*, 35/955.
Atte alle, altogether, quite, 202/414.
Atteones, once only, 94/927.
Atteroppes, spiders, 138/945.
Atwynne, between, 15/396.
Atwynne, apart, 66/134.
Auntceaunt, ancient, 200/364.
Avale, to go down, descend, 177/167, 178/193.
Avance, advance, improve, 42/1144.
Avaylant, availing, 211/126.
Avisily, carefully, 4/73, 73/357.
Avowe, vow, 42/1145.
Avyse, attend to, cure, 140/14.
Axe, ask, 44/2, etc., etc.
Ayenie, again, 140/1, 195/237.
Aysell, vinegar, 93/904.

Bake, Bak, back, 39/1068, 42/1156.
Balk, to leave land unplowed, 8/184.
Balke, *s.* land so left, 44/15.
Barme, sauce, preserve, 220/9.
Bay, berry, globule, 61/198.
Begoon, adorned, covered. gold begoon, overspread with gold, as woe-begone, full of woe, *vide* Coleridge's "Glossary," 23/630.
Begripe, grip, contain, 54/279.
Berafte, snatched, saved, 212/140.
Berayned, rained upon, 198/310.
Bernetes represents the old corrupt reading for "Vervacta," fallows ploughed in spring, 105/48.
Besily, busily, anxiously, 23/612.
Bete, beat, to make (a fire), 19/501.
Bethought, thoughtful, 40/1080.
Bette, better, 113/270.
Betwet, *qu.* bewet? wetted, 45/26.
Bey, buy, 11/281.
Bicornes, Lat. pitchforks, 42/1161.
Bifornys, *pr.* anterior, in front, 159/43.
Bigge, rich, strong, *vide* Morris's Specimens E.E., 41/1130.
Bipedal, Lat. two feet long, 155/185.
Blichenyng, mildew, blight, 31/827.
Blyve, quickly, 21/521.
Blyve, as blyve, as quick as possible, 60/445.
Bolde, to make bold, embolden, 105/24, 151/77.
Bold, *v. intrans.*, become strong, 215/223.
Bole, bull, 41/1133.
Bonchief, opposite to mischief, 5/115.
Boon, bones, or stones, or pips of fruit, 144/110.
Boote, A.S. benefit, 9/238.
Borde, border, or bed, 109/150.
Bosshing, making bushy, 188/33.
Boteler, butler, 86/696.
Bragot, a British liquor, 90/812.
Brawnes, muscles, 129/575.
Bray, bruise, 111/195.
Brede, broad, breadth, 18/466, 47/85.
Brede, bread, 34/911.
Brede, make broad, spread out, 190/101.
Breres, briars, 42/1160.
Breses, locusts, 24/654.
Briche, brick, 212/135.
Broke, brook, 190/92.
Brolles, heads, brows, 43/1166.

Browsty, rancid, mouldy, 219/15.
Brustles, bristles, 27/724.
Brymme, brim, *subare, vide* Albert Way's *Prompt.*, 98/1051, 99/1070.
Bryning, Brenning, burning, 9/224, 127/665, 153/117.
Burgyne, to bud, 53/307, 74/376.
But, unless, 35/949, 94/934.
But, boot, benefit, 113/269.
But if, unless, 137/910, etc.
Buxom, obedient, 6/126.
By, towards, against, 1/7.
By & by, frequently, 208/46.
By, hard by, close (compare "Right by," 6/149), 108/119.
By dene, altogether, wholly, *vide* Stratmann's O.E. Dict., 8/184.
Bygrounde, to the bottom, completely, 41/1132.
Byraine, *v.* shower, 35/952.
Byrayned, rained upon, 198/307.
Byspreyntt, sprinkled, 106/70, 168/111.
Bystrowed, strewed, 92/889.
Bywette, Bewette, wetted, 65/125, etc.

Caduc, Lat. ready to fall, mellow, 89/785.
Caire, to go, to creep, perhaps an error of the transcriber, for *carie*, riming with *necessarie*, 143/88.
Calcatory, wine-press, 17/461.
Callum, Lat. any hard substance, 125/599.
Calvair, Lat. skull, 36/984.
Caniculer, Dog-star, hounde, 164/13.
Cannibe, crooked, applied to knife, suggests inquiry, 62/1157.
Caprify, to ripen figs (see note), 125/892.
Carbunculine, consisting of carbuncles, or stone coal, 216/272.
Carene, *vide* side-note, 204/484.
Carenaynes, Lat. *carenarias*, boilers, 168/130.
Cast, determine, 9/234.
Caul, Lat. stalks, 200/381.
Caule, Lat. stalks, 165/39.
Cause, to cast or shed teeth, 135/862, 135/864.
Cave, upon (does not seem to correspond very intelligibly with the Lat. "in quem frumenta transfusa refrigerentur"), 37/996.
Certayne, a certain quantity, 185/185.
Chappe, crack, split, 116/339.
Chare, chair, car, 35/957.
Charge, dispute, 28/744.
Chasten, a chestnut, 216/253.
Chaufe, Fr. warm, 40/1088.
Chaule, jaw, jowl, here the front of a cart, 159/34.
Chaunging, *subs.* a change, 71/63.
Chave, to cover or mix with chaff, 108/119.
Chese, chuse, 11/281.
Chene, chink, 17/441.
Chere, countenance, 196/250.
Chesbolles, poppies, 184/134.
Cheve, achieve, 50/168.
Cheved, succeeded, 217/297.
Chich, to chuck as a hen, *vide* Bailey, 25/661.
Childe, *v.* to bear, 190/90.
Chyne, chyning, a chink or crack, 41/1116.
Chyne, *v.* to crack, 156/199.
Clave, Lat. a large truncheon, 119/415.
Cleche, to grasp at, clutch, 145/158.
Cleen, claws, hoofs, 68/5.
Cleme, daub, smear, A.S. *clæmian*, 39/1078.
Cleme, to plaster up, 199/339.
Clenliche, cleanly, 115/311.
Clere (qy. clese ?), to close, 121/489.
Clese, close, enclose, 27/721.

Cleve, Lat. *clivus*, declivity, 50/167.
Clock, to cluck as a hen, 25/660.
Clonge, withered, A.S. *clingan*, 55/339.
Cloos, close confinement, 169/141.
Cloothe, a cloth, 199/338.
Clorded, contracted, 137/919.
Closter, cluster, 186/194.
Clype, clip, 43/1164.
Coact, Lat. compelled, 213/174.
Coärted, Lat. kept close, confined, 101/1131, 213/174.
Cocurs, leggings, *cothurus*, *vide* Albert Way's *Prompt.*, 43/1167.
Codde, the stock of a tree, Lat. *codex*, 144/119.
Coffyns, boxes, 128/672.
Coloquynt, colocinth, coloquintida, bitter apple, 34/913.
Columbine, dove-coloured, 14/372.
Colver-hous, A.S. pigeon-house, 21/554.
Commysure, Lat. joint, 141/42.
Complayne, to suffer hardships, or perhaps make level, 158/14.
Complose, Lat. knocked together, 175/167.
Comprehende, Lat. take, strike, as plants, 141/46.
Comyn, moderately, commonly, 142/55.
Condite, Lat. *condire*, to flavour, to season, 203/449.
Condyment, *v.* to flavour, 205/525.
Condyte, Lat. stored, or preserved, 157/222.
Confray, to rub together, 111/196.
Congius, six sextarii, 169/109.
Congys, the Roman *congii*, 183/117.
Connyng, skill, 97/1015.
Contende, hasten, 206/532.
Cool, colewort, cabbage, 32/879.
Coors, corse, body, 4/85.
Cordyng, according, agreeing, 156/214, 157/224, etc.
Cornel, corner, 13/326.
Cornels, kernels, 185/163.
Corser, Fr. horsedealer, *vide* Halliwell, 135/846.
Cote, pigstye, 99/1081.
Cotul, Lat. a measure containing about a pint, 200/383.
Counter, counteract, 63/66.
Courage, Fr. heart, mind, spirit, 190/90.
Couthe, could=*couth*, *cûȣ notus*, 39/167. Stratmann's Dict. 109.
Covert, to cover, 6/146, 15/385.
Crafte, *v.* to make skilfully, 16/428, but see Stratmann.
Crece, increase, 9/227.
Crese, crush, 142/77.
Crodded, curded, 154/141.
Crofte, small field or garden, 89/796.
Croppe, to cut off the top, 143/92.
Croppes, tops of branches, 96/990.
Crucke, bend, twist, 51/210.
Crudde, curd, or rennet, 154/142.
Crueltee, harshness, foulness, 210/81.
Cuculle, Lat. hood, 43/1116.
Cure, care, 84/655.
Curiage, a herb, 37/1016.
Cyment, cement, 17/449.
Cynarbare, cinnabar, vermilion, 211/118.
Cyner, cinder-ash, 220/16.

Dalk, a hollow, 125/608.
Deche, *v.* cover, Germ. *decken*, 41/1124.
Dechyng, covering, 175/185.
Dede, die, 28/752.
Defaicte, defeat, 3/44.
Defervyng, boiling down, 204/485.
Defie, to steep, digest, 102/1160.
Defrut, a kind of wine, 204/484.
Dele, divide, distribute, 66/150, 201/395.
Delf, a trench, 144/117.
Delves, trenches, 44/6, 52/239.
Deme, to judge, 4/83, 163/151.

Demene, manage, arrange, 5/95, 19/497,
Dene, ten, 22/587.
Depart, *v. trans.* separate, part, 29/779.
Dependent, hanging, 99/1060.
Dere, dear, 11/279.
Dere, injury, 31/840.
Dere, *v.* to injure, 31/840.
Desolve, dissolve, reduce to a pulp, 204/496.
Detracte, Lat. extracted, 213/171.
Devise, Lat. *divisus*, being divided or distributed, 199/348.
Devolve, roll down, remove, 204/497.
Devyse, Fr. to order, arrange, advise, 61/21, etc.
Digne, Lat. worthy, 187/7.
Disclude, disclose, 152/84.
Discuss, Lat. *divide*, *vide* Corrigenda.
Dispense, to excuse, not to require, 157/235.
Distempre, to put out of health, 11/273.
Distreyne, subdue, 16/415.
Disyoynt, destroy, put out of place, 32/273, 170/164.
Divyne, guess, doubt, 75/410.
Do, make, 21/561.
Do fro, withdraw, subtract, 214/197.
Dolve, delved, dug, 125/582.
Dolven, dug, 14/353.
Doo, make, place, *e.g.* "Doo the rootes to," place on the roots, 16/417, 116/356.
Doom, judgment, 20/525.
Doone of that, done with that, had enough of it, 216/263.
Dote, decay, 28/752.
Do to, do with, add (do fro, subtract, 214/197), 200/370, 205/510.
Dover, a hole, vide *Pr. Parv.*, 127/654.
Draff, refuse, lees of wine, 22/580.
Dragmes, drachms, 169/145.
Drenche, to drown, plunge, 204/482.
Dresse, Fr. prepare, 79/501.
Drestes, A.S. dregs, 35/944.
Dreynt, drained, drenched, strained, pressed, 220/20.
Drie, thirst, 132/777.
Dripe, drop, put down, A.S. *dripan*, 54/277.
Drope, drop or stain, 157/237.
Drove, herd, 134/826.
Drury, dreary, sad, 196/250.
Dwyne, dwindle, 63/75.

Echate, Hecate, the moon, 22/526.
Eche, add, 41/1122.
Eddres, adders, 38/1036.
Edifie, build, 14/364.
Eere, ear of corn, 158/16.
Effloure, to cease flowering, 64/82.
Efte, again, or after, 16/416.
Efte and tries, a second and third time, 216/266.
Eftsones, again, 62/27.
Egestion, Lat. the issue or production of the new wine, or its removal from the vats, 204/449.
Egge, edge, 16/411.
Eghen, eyes, 23/604.
Eitheres, either, 30/808.
Either, both, 186/203.
Eke, also, 38/1049, etc.
Eke, destroy, *vid.* Halliwell, 23/608.
Elebre, hellebore, 38/1044.
Elles, else, 38/1031, 60/488.
Elleveth, eleventh, 60/448.
Elonge as the liketh, make as long as you like, 47/80.
Elonge, to keep long, 126/631.
Enable, become able, 134/834.
Enarme, embrace, protect, 19/502.
Enaye, annoy, 50/163.
Encluse, inclosed, 113/261.
Enclyne, to bend, 159/126.
Encre, increase, 209/66.

Encrisped, curly, 154/139.
Ende, on ende, diligently, diligenter in MS., 187/5.
Endure, harden, 90/816.
Endured, kept, Lat. *custodiri*, 220/8.
Endwell, dwell in, 17/437.
Ene, only, 45/44.
Eneye, to inoculate, 166/53.
Enfecte, affect, injure, 155/177.
Enfecte, become infected or tainted, 199/350.
Englame, to stick, 26/692.
Enlyne, anoint, 152/105.
Enmyne, *v.* sink or dig, 28/768.
Ennoyes, *adj.* annoying, 126/612.
Enoculer, to inoculate, 166/53.
Enrounde, surrounded, 22/590.
Enter, between, Lat. *inter*, 77/455.
Entere, an intimate, favourite, 11/289.
Enterspace, intermediate space, 47/88.
Epatike, Lat. *hepatic*, relating to the liver, 200/361.
Ere amonge, ever amonge, ever and anon, 174/86, 175/132.
Ere, an ear, "Enclyne an ere," 199/341.
Eree, *v.* to plough, to ear, 61/10.
Eree, ever, 62/40.
Ereither, either of them (or rather the two together, *vide* Note, 397/75), 32/880.
Erthen, sooner than, before, 208/34.
Erthes, ploughings, from *eree*, q. v. 106/68.
Eschewe, *adj.* Fr. odious, 20/528, 125/586.
Eschewe, *v.* shun, 21/553.
Estivons, Lat. summery, 124/580.
Estuant, Lat. raging, boiling, 202/304.
Esy, agreeable to the taste, 203/503.
Even, to level, 150/39.
Ever amonge, every now and then, 105/29.
Excluse, Lat. excluded, 217/278.
Excodication, see side-note, 44/3.
Exile, Lat. poor, weak, thin, 201/387.
Exon, oxen, 19/513.
Expert, experienced, 120/454.
Expresse, open, clear, manifest, experienced, 66/154, 188/27.
Externe, *v.* alienate, 186/218.
Eyles, eyeless, 81/564.
Eyron, eggs, 22/582.
Eyther, *conj.* either, 2/25.

Fande, tried, attempted, 80/551.
Far, Lat. a kind of corn, 207/1.
Fare, to go, to be, to fare, 102/437.
Faust, fast, *i.e.* faust nygh, hard by, near, 170/169.
Faute, failure, 129/699.
Fayne, desirous, 188/38.
Fecundare, fruitful, 36/985.
Feel, many, 92/869.
Feestern, to fester, 188/49.
Feetly, actively, carefully, 169/142.
Feint, *v.* to make faint, 100/1090.
Feire, fair, also to go, 125/550.
Felawe, fellow, 80/553.
Fele, A.S. many, 41/1109, etc.
Fenestell, Lat. window, 20/546.
Fer or ferre, far, 18/471.
Fer of, to be afraid of, 48/130.
Ferdfull, terrible, 130/704.
Fere, frighten, 159/44.
Fere, *v.* to remove, 36/1036.
Ferme, first, 113/547.
Ferment, Lat. leaven, 205/524.
Ferne, to cover with fern, 13/338.
Fers, fierce, 111/206.
Fervence, boiling heat, 203/444.
Feste, feast, entertainment, 153/106.
Fette, fetched, brought, 76/437, 111/192.
Fette, remove, 210/88.

Feture, breeding, 131/731.
Feverer, February, 50/178.
Firthe, fourth, 126/621.
Flappe, to beat, "To all to flappe," to beat much, 156/194.
Flete, *v.* flit, part, 214/211.
Flette, flat, a floor, 18/474.
Flevme, phlegm, 168/125.
Fleyke, basket, hurdles, wattles, 11/275, 92/881, 216/248.
Flonge, flung; to flonge, flung on, 179/11.
Foil, leaf, 145/144.
Fold, wrapped, folded, 144/127.
Folde, bend, 81/557, 88/774.
Fonde, strive, try to go, 185/168.
Fonde, found, 187/11.
Fonge, to lay hold, 189/76.
Fonne, catch, be caught, 33/910.
Foolde, mountain-ash tree, 27/1021, 88/774.
Foote, to found, to establish, 12/318.
Foothoote, speed (with foothoote, immediately), see Warton, 52/228.
For, in many places, against, 19/512.
Fordoo, destroy, 168/112.
Fore, for, 62/25.
Forfare, fare ill, 138/931.
Forferde, greatly afraid, 109/160.
Forkes, Lat. *furcas*, props used in building, 20/922.
Forme, first, 60/447.
Formest, first, foremost, 72/317, 190/93.
Forneis warde, towards the furnace, 40/1086.
Forthi, therefore, for this, 22/582.
Fortunate, *v. act.* to make fortunate, 7/180.
Forwe, furrow, 150/36, etc.
Forwepe, waste by weeping, 102/1149.
Foryelde, requite, 12/311.
Foule, fowl, 22/627.
Founde, try, endeavour, 42/1137.
Frame, blend, 42/1138.
Frape, Fr. *frappe*, beaten, pounded, 203/418.
Frayels, frails, light baskets, 204/494.
Fresshe, to make freshe, 11/291.
Frete, eat (forfreaten, eaten away), 73/331
Frigiditee, cold or cool place, 108/124.
Frough, crisp, brittle, short to the taste, 84/662, 85/671, etc.
Frote, rub, 16/433, 25/683.
Frottes, probably a mistake of the MS. for froftes, frosts, 55/302.
Fundament, foundation, 12/316.
Fungous, spongy, 172/42, but *vide* Note.

Gage, Fr. measure, 119/427.
Gage, to engage, claim, 190/79.
Garth, garden, 29/778.
Gaseyn, marsh, Fr. *gazon*, 2/36.
Gedroken, *see* Ydroken, 199/334.
Geet, jet, 129/471.
Gentil, generous, thoroughbred, 86/71, 132/779.
Gentillesse, Fr. good birth, 188/28,
Germyne, to bud, 208/48.
Geson, rare, 106/65. *See* Stratmann's Dictionary.
Gesse, guess, or do by guess, 200/385.
Gestes, guests, 21/574.
Gey (qy. Wey), weigh, balance, 188/46.
Gire, gird, protect, 13/327.
Gireth, Lat. encircles, 186/203.
Gisily, ingeniously (from gise, a method), 75/409.
Gladde, cheerful, sunny, of land, 44/8.
Glade, gladden, 84/648.
Gliry, glutinous, 16/412.
Glocke, to shake violently, 168/131.

Glose, fondle, 132/758.
Goldes, marigolds, 110/174.
Gomes, gums, 58/389, 135/863.
Gouldes, endive, 26/702.
Grave, to dig, bury, 150/45.
Grece, steps, 18/863.
Gree, degree, 121/471.
Greet, grit, 15/405.
Greithe, *v.* prepare, 128/689.
Grene, a gren, a snare, 110/164.
Grete to make great, 52/241; grow great, 97/1025, 149/6.
Grete, to greet, salute, 159/25.
Greves, groves, 49/149.
Greyne, grain or pips, 89/805.
Greythed, prepared; in the original *paratæ*, see Morris's Specimens, 62/35.
Grobbe, to grub, or dig up, 164/6.
Grobbes, grubs, 160/63.
Groissyng, explained by *stridens*, 14/357, perhaps the French *grossir*, gritty, 3/59.
Gross, Lat. a green fig, 126/633.
Grount, ground, bottom, 176/154.
Gurgolions, weevils, 18/485.

Hafte, spear-handle; it is also a rough measure called haft-man; *vide* Ray, 115/311.
Halde, poured, 101/1115.
Hale, to drag, 132/771.
Hale, *v. intrans.* pour, hail, 197/284.
Half, part, side, 37/1002. (So in Sir J. Mandeville, "O griffon is more strong than VIIII lyons such as been of this half.")
Half, side, every half, on all sides, 154/144.
Halvendele, half-part, 41/1123.
Happe, chance, 86/710.
Happe, Fr. fasten, 68/214.
Haras, Lat. stables, pigsties, etc. Here it seems to represent the French *haras*, studs, 134/820.
Hardes, shells, husks, 169/135.
Hardnesse, Lat. *duramenta*, the hard wood of vines, 69/240.
Harme, *vide* after, 21/472.
Haunt, practise, follow, O. Fr. *hanter*, 61/196.
"He" is used in a peculiar manner, like the Greek τις, 105/52.
Hede, grow to head, 192/156.
Heedles, headless, 32/881.
Heer, here, or rather *higher*, "supra hæc podia," 39/1058.
Heer, hair, 193/180.
Hegge, hedge, 59/438.
Helde, A.S. to pour, 41/1132.
Heldes, slopes, 165/22.
Hele, heal, 22/597.
Hele, healthy, hale, 3/46.
Heled, covered, 20/524.
Helthes, health, 12/301.
Hent, to catch or throw, 42/1151.
Hente or hende, kind, gracious, 186/216.
Her, their, 11/291, etc.
Herde, *adj.* hard, 41/1122.
Herde, *sub.* tow, 41/1122.
Her on, here on, 317/383.
Here oon, their own, 211/107.
Herre, higher, 77/445.
Hervest, autumn, 10/260, 113/252, etc.
Hery, hairy, 78/874.
Hete, promise, 94/936.
Heven, *intrans.* to rise, 181/75.
Hewe, hue, colour, 99/1063.
Hie, hasten, 99/1076, 208/32.
Hie, high, 209/58.
Hinge, hang, 148/223.
Hocked, hooked, 42/1154.
Hockes, caterpillars, 32/882.
Hode, cover as with a hood, 86/717.
Hokes, hooks, bills, 42/1159.
Hoketh, curved into a hook, 111/202.
Holgh, hollow, 70/757.
Holsum, wholesome, 2/34.

Home, closely, thoroughly, 147/192.
Honge, hang, 114/285.
Hoote, hotly, quickly, 179/7.
Hopre, seed basket, or measure, 186/43.
Hoole, whole, wholesome, sound, 42/77.
Horne, hoof, 133/795.
Howe, to hew down, 151/60.
Huls, to reap hastily, *cum strepitu metere*, 160/56.
Husbonde, husbandman, 40/1080, 43/1168, 75/593.
Hutte, clod, 60/188.

Iche, each, 114/291.
Idus, Lat. 13th or 15th day of Roman months reckoned from the Nones, 45/29.
Iliche, equality, 7/167.
Immyn, free from, 157/237.
Implayne, plaster, 18/479.
Incrementacion, means of increase, 217/294.
Indistinctly, without distinction, 98/1064.
Inflacioun, flatulence, 205/504.
Insolent, Lat. unaccustomed, 209/57.
Instinct, instigated, 167/104.
Intort, towards, 56/344.
Inwith, within, 101/1133.

Jape, trick, deceit, 100/1104.
Joyfulliche, joyfully, 215/222.

Kades, Lat. *cadus*, casks, 199/331.
Kalendes, Lat. the first day of the Roman month, 62/29.
Kake, cake, 214/203.
Kark, to care, 129/701.
Katrefoil, i.e. *quatrefeuille*, having four leaves, 191/118.
Kepe, *sub.* care, taketh keep, cavete, 58/406, 104/6.
Kepe, *v.* to care, "No thing thai kepe," *nil curant*, 216/270.
Kerve, carve, cut, 72/308.
Kirf, cutting, 8/190.
Kirtils, coats, 16/417.
Kitte, kytte, to cut, "to doone to kitte," to have cut, 151/67.
Konne, know, 208/26.
Ky, cow, 166/65.
Kyen, cows, 130/707.
Kynde, kind or nature, 65/123, 163/132, etc.
Kytte, cut, 6/127.

Laak, fault, lack, 136/895.
Laier, *vide* Leir, from A.S. *leger*.
Lamber, lambron, lambs, 145/155.
Langh, long, 38/1033.
Lappe, *v.* to wrap, 57/373.
Lappe, lop, loppings, 150/45.
Laste, late, 184/155, etc.
Latte, late, 198/303.
Lattest, latest, last, 14/364.
Latteth, makes late, 192/133.
Leche, leach, doctor, 211/129.
Lede, cover with lead, 177/175.
Lede, to lade or load; overlede, oppress, 182/101.
Leef, desirable, 129/687.
Leendes, loins, 129/683.
Lefte, dear, beloved, 142/55.
Legge, to lay, 22/583.
Leide, laid, 129/683.
Leir, lair, place. So Barnaby Goodge (p. 17, B.), says "a good Husbond must consider what crop is best for every layer," 3/52.
Lemes, lights, *vide* Way's Notes, Prompt. Parv., 157/229.
Lene, make lean, macerate, 90/810.
Lene, leanness, 140/14.
Lere, learn, 3/45.
Lerned, taught, 144/128.
Lese, lose, destroy, 35/948, 87/737.
Lese, to select, gather, 165/48.

Leson, loosen, 71/292.
Lest, lost, 77/462.
Lesure, injury, 87/733, 134/825.
Lete make, let make, to have made, 12/310.
Lethe, mitigate, regulate, adjust, 159/45.
Lette, hinder, 45/39.
Leve, to grow to leaf, 71/276.
Leve, A.S. to remain, 176/150.
Lever, preferable, rather, more desirable, 38/1046.
Levy, leafy, 121/486.
Leys, fallows, novales, see Tusser on January, "Ley lands or lease, Break up if you please," 46/76.
Leyt, lightning, 70/272.
Lief, leave, 72/315.
Lift, left, 130/718.
Lifte, lively, 133/793.
Ligge, lie, 109/157.
Like, likely, 156/199.
Like, mild, 45/32.
Liking, aspect, favour, 3/46.
Likyng, pleasing thing, dainty, 132/699.
List, listen, attend, 159/145.
Lite, little, 26/689, 31/836.
Lithe, kind, 61/8.
Loith, for *leith*, lays it down, 25/661.
Loken, locked, 163/153.
Loment, Lat. a mash, a mess, 200/366.
Lomes or Loomes, A.S. vessels, 203/447, 204/478.
Lone, lane, passage, 177/170.
Longe, owing to, "On the soil it is longe," *i.e.* it is owing to the soil, 61/194.
Longe-woo, lung-woe, consumption, 3/50.
Longes, lungs, 3/49.
Longeth, belongeth, 189/66.
Longh, rich, *vide* lough, 50/184.
Lorne, lost, 25/663.
Loues, loaves, cakes, 205/522.
Lough, low, 72/304.
Loure, to look dull, or ill, 144/121.
Louting, bending, bowing, 209/62.
Luke, lukewarm, tepid, 131/731.
Luys, lice, 23/608.
Lyarde, grey-coloured horse, 133/806.
Lygge, to lie, *vide* Ligge.
Lymous, Lat. muddy, 176/139.
Lyne, flax, 208/28.
Lynyment, Lat. a substance to smear casks with, 202/440.
Lysardes, lizards, 39/1056.
Lyst, *imp.* the lyste, you please, 17/466, etc.

Maath, maketh, 120/457.
Magma, Lat. dregs, Crocomagma, dregs of saffron, 199/351.
Magre, Fr. *malgre*, in spite of, mauger, 206/551.
Make, timber, 59/437.
Mal, *v.* to hammer, 44/17, 122/517.
Male, apple, 216/246, etc.
Malthes, cements, stuccos, Lat. 41/115.
Malves, mallows, 147/206.
Margh, marrow, 21/479.
Mary, marrow, 195/236.
Mascul, male, 201/412.
Mater, matter, material, 208/49.
Matier, Lat. *materia*, wood, 70/282.
Mayne, vigour, main, 36/870.
Me. This is not always the personal pronoun, but seems to be an abbreviation of "men," and corresponds to the French *on*. Thus, in the first stanza, "What mon me moost enforme," what man is to be instructed, or one has to inform, and so on. See Stratmann's Dict. voce *man*.
Meath, mead, 54/282, 90/812.
Meddel, to mix, 118/413.
Mede, meadow, 208/29.

Medessyng, medicine, 29/799.
Medietee, half, 208/34.
Medled, mixed, 27/596.
Meene, less, minor, 64/81.
Meete, sufficient quantity, 199/336.
Melch, *adj.* full of milk, 99/1080.
Mele, apple, and any tree bearing fruit of that kind, *vide* Barnaby Googe, 91/838, etc.
Mele, tablemele, bed by bed, tabulatim, 66/148. See Stratmann's Dict. in voce *mǽl.*
Melincoly, ill-temper, 136/883.
Melle, to mix, 92/868.
Mene, middle, intermediate, 4/79.
Mene, centre, Fr. *moyen*, 75/389.
Menge, *or* mynge, mix, 13/350.
Merge, Lat. a layer, 208/34.
Mervaille, Fr. marvellous, like wonder, 143/96.
Messe, moss, 86/708.
Mete, meat, 86/708.
Mete, measure, 75/406.
Mete, *adj.* moderate, 49/158,
Metrete, Μετρητης, a measure of about twelve gallons, 203/443.
Mette, measure, 86/708.
Mewe, aviary, 20/526, 125/583.
Mirt, myrtle, 21/568.
Mo, moo, more, 42/1152, etc.
Molde, moldewarp, mole, 34/924, 108/130.
Molsh, soft, 49/141.
Molton, melted, liquid, 54/281.
Mon, man, 1/2.
Mone, month, 45/29.
Moost, must, 78/849.
Morter, Lat. *mortarium*, a hole in the ground, like a mortar, 108/116.
Mose, to cover with moss, 74/365.
Mougthes, moths, 138/945.
Mousdon, dun-coloured, like a mouse, 133/812.
Moushered, dun-haired, 136/893.
Munyte, Lat. fortified, 157/223.
Must, new wine, *passim.*
Musty, made with must or leaven, 205/525.
Myddyng, dunghill, 28/750.
Myght, strength, 39/1068.
Mylde, millet, 21/556.
Mylge, dig round, molsh, 74/365.
Myliair, Lat. a vessel with pipes for supplying a bath, 40/1093.
Myne, mineral, 14/374.
Myne, dig, as in undermine, 73/34.
Mynge, mix, 13/350.
Mynt, money, 99/1069.
Myres, *gen.* of mire, miry, marshy, 35/966.
Myrous, wonderful, 117/858.
Myscheve, fare ill, 23/614.
Myslike, displease, 122/515.
Myttens, gloves, mittens, 43/1167.
Myxe, a damson, 98/1032.

Nal, nail, 51/199.
Namely, especially, 12/306.
Nare, are not, 136/888.
Nasse, was not, 136/886.
Nath, hath not, 7/176.
Neet, bull, 19/506.
Nelde, needle, 22/662.
Ner, nor or never, 135/860.
Nere, never, 154/154.
Neute, newt, eft, 92/865.
Nolde, would not, 186/215.
Nones, fifth or seventh day of Roman month, reckoned from the Calends, 98/131.
Noothing, nothing, "for noothing," on no account, 217/275.
Norice, nurse, 24/646.
Nors, nurse, 105/35.
Nought, useless (nought atte al, altogether worthless), 205/507, etc.
Nowe, no, *nullus*, 144/155.
Nowe and nowe, immediately, 178/189.
Noyous, noisome, annoying, 18/485. So Spenser, F. Q. 1, 11, 50, "noyous night."

Nygh, to approach, 9/226.
Nyghtertale, night-time, 33/910. So in Chaucer's Prologue to C. T. v. 97.
Nyl, will not, 53/246.
Nys, is not, 77/450, 204/488.

Object, *part.* placed in the way, 131/743, 211/124.
Observed, kept, preserved, 116/332.
Obumbre, Lat. shade, 207/13.
Occasion, Lat. harrowing, 207/11.
Offed, divided into cakes, *offas*, 26/687.
Olde, old age, waning, eld, 59/439.
Olofte, above, 40/1080.
Ones, once, 25/672.
Ones, "atte ones," at one time, 180/22.
Onys, once, 98/1033.
Oo, one, or 1½ *sesquipedalibus*, 96/994.
Oon, one, 18/469, 116/833.
Oone, oven, 215/235.
Or, ere, before, 6/138.
Or, o'er, *i.e.* over, 38/1032.
Or long, overlong, 14/59. So in Hampole's *Pricke of Conscience.*
Ose, ooze, 175/116.
Oste, oven, kiln for malt, 17/457.
Other, otherwise, else, 26/687.
Other, outher, or, else, 26/687, 110/174.
Otherwhiles, time after time, occasionally, year after year, 166/65.
Ough, ought, anything, 3/53.
Oures, hours, 168/131.
Outetake, except, 28/758.
Oute-trie, to choose out, 216/257.
Outher, either, 36/976.
Outseeth, project, or look outwards, 135/868.
Outtrie, choose out, 19/514.
Outwith, without, beyond, 12/317.
Over-colde, excessive cold, 189/54.
Overflame, spread over, 42/1139.
Overheled, covered over, 44/15.
Overward, across, 66/139.
Overwhelve, overwhelm, as in Chaucer, 29/781.
Overwrie, cover over, 113/260.
Owe, ought, 149/5. *Vide* Corrigenda.
Owen, own, *suus*, 25/674.

Palmy, made of palm-leaves, 203/458.
Pane, pain, malady, 52/879.
Parcel, a part, 189/73.
Parget, plaster of a wall, 16/414.
Partie, part, a partie, partly, 197/278.
Parties, parts, 27/725.
Pastyne, Lat. well-prepared ground, 210/86.
Pastynyng, Lat. preparing ground for vines, 29/772.
Pedifeet, tendrils, little feet, 117/375.
Pere, *intrans.* to pour, 195/243.
Peire, Lat. perish, 95/964.
Peire, impair, 180/28.
Pellet, a pellicle or skin, 154/144.
Penne, pen, pipe, 177/186.
Pensel, pencil, or brush, 146/165.
Perflable, Lat. pervious to the wind, 37/1002.
Pese, pea, 181/64.
Peson, peas, 106/68.
Petifet, Lat. *pediculos*, small stalks, 93/902.
Picke, pitch, 186/194.
Picoys, pickaxe, 42/1153.
Pik, pitch, 157/223.
Pike, 186/194.
Piles, pillars, 40/1089.
Pilgramage, pilgrimage, 198/305.
Pipe, large cask, 57/382.
Pipes, veins, 58/389.
Piste, spikenard, 201/411.

Pitch, to place, 127/657.
Pitche, cover with pitche, 89/795.
Pitchelonges, headlong, 150/42.
Plage, Lat. wound, 75/396.
Pleche, plash, interlace, 73/330. See Shakespear, *Much Ado*, "thick pleached."
Plie, fold, spread, apply, 55/306.
P'ymnent occurs in 9/231, and 11/278. It is evidently an abbreviation, intended perhaps for *prominent*, used substantively for a president, or foreman. In each case it is the same word in the original, viz. *præsul*.
Poche, bag, 118/408.
Pointe, *v.* to prick, 208/46.
Poire, poor, 61/3.
Pole, pool, 17/442.
Pomly, spotted, dapple (as in Chaucer, Prologue to C. T., 616), 133/809.
Ponne, pan, 33/909.
Portulake, Lat. *pursulain*, 23/603, 196/246.
Pose, lay down, assert, 11/285.
Potage-ware, potherbs, 160/57.
Potte, a hole, Lat. *puteus*, 17/564.
Poury, Fr. *pourri*, corrupt, 3/39.
Povert, poverty, 296/270.
Powder-caste, covered with dust or fine earth, *pulveratæ*, 164/12.
Prasocoride, Gk. a kind of moth, 35/953.
Prickker, rider, 135/845.
Prike, to race, ride, 135/858.
Prike, search for, select, 182/87.
Procuracion, Lat. care, attention, 214/193.
Profluent, Lat. spreading, 209/56.
Prophaned, revealed, made public, 31/147.
Propurtee, property, peculiarity, 165/23.
Provyne, to prepare the vine, 208/31.
Prow, profit, advantage, 98/1040.
Pryk, a pointed instrument, a skewer, 11/214.
Pugges, refuse of corn (see Halliwell), 99/1079.
Pulle, *v.* to stagnate with pools, 4/89.
Pulles, pools, 38/1032.
Punyk, Carthaginian, *punicum malum*, pomegranate, 95/951.
Pure, pour, 55/327.
Pusk, Lat. *posca*, wine and vinegar, 121/526.
Putacioun, Lat. pruning, 209/50.
Puttes, pots, 53/253.
Pyjon, pigeon, 184/145.
Pynne, pain, injury, 37/1006.
Pypyned, furnished with pips, 63/72.

Quenche, *ob. int.* to be extinguished, 175/127.
Querne, mill, 31/831.
Quod, said, 76/420.
Quysht, quist, couscot, Stratmann's Dictionary, "avis palustris," 28/758.
Quyte, *v.* quit, acquit, requite, 8/185.

Radish, root, 32/876.
Raf, rubbish, 31/827.
Rain-beronne, overrun by rain, 160/73.
Ramal, old wood, 71/292. Lat. *rami inutiles*. See Halliwell, under Ramel-wood.
Rancoure, rancidity, 191/111.
Rapte, Lat. seized, crushed, 216/273.
Rathe, early, to rathe, too soon; rathest, soonest, 45/39, 67/151.
Rather thenne, sooner than, 173/66.
Raught, reached, developed, stretched, A.S. *ræcan*, 129/682.
Raves or rabes, rapes, 110/170.
Rebel, rebellious, 131/756.

Reclude, shut, 39/1069, 218/1308.
Rede, to advise, 57/370, 192/159.
Redes, ridges, 112/219, 209/73.
Reke, rush, hasten, 8/194.
Relent, loosened, 137/908.
Remewe, remove, 29/777, 54/280.
Rene, rank, row, reign, domain, *rêne*, Dr. Stratmann takes to be O.Dutch *rên* (*reen*), Dan. Swed. *rên* (*reen*), O.Fr. *rein* f., M. H. Germ. *rein* m. limes, which in Yorkshire is *rain*, 3/61, 7/159. So in Spenser, F. Q. 6, 2, 9, "In all this forest and wild woody raine."
Repe, a handful or sheaf, 163/135.
Repercusse, Lat. reflected, driven back, 208/23.
Repman, reaper, 158/18.
Repose, put back, 56/334.
Repreve, reproof, 49/151. The old reading was "reprobatur." Gesner's "approbatur."
Restyf, restive, stiff, 181/73.
Revire, revive, *revivere*, 53/259.
Rewe, row, turn, 71/290.
Rewe, have pity, rue, 137/911.
Reyne, rain, 77/442.
Rigges, ridges, 42/1151.
Right by, close by, near, 105/27.
Risshy, rushy, made of rushes, 204/494.
Robell, rubble, 13/340.
Rody, ruddy, red, 159/25.
Roggy, rough, rugged, 180/86.
Rong, rank, uliginous, 50/169.
Rope, reaped, 183/127.
Rote, rot, 28/750.
Route of, Fr. drive off in confusion, mix all of a heap, 201/397.
Rovyng, roofing, 15/383.
Rowe, rough, 150/31.
Rowe, to cut in rows, 160/54.
Rowne, scream, or roar like the wind, 154/156.
Rucul, the animal, cankerworm, 32/355.
Rucul, the plant, rocket, 31/353.
Ruge, Lat. wrinkle, 20/704.
Rule, line, row, 123/156.
Runcle, wrinkled, 129/679.
Russet, brown, 31/830.
Ryving, splitting, 212/140.
Ryvullynge, wrinkling, 196/258.

Sadd, *v.* to sadden, 14/378.
Sadde, firm, steady, 8/193.
Saluting, bowing, bending, *vide* Louting, 209/62.
Saly, sallow, willow, 212/139.
Sape, Lat. a kind of new wine, 102/1143.
Sarce, to strain, 202/414.
Sation, Lat. sowing, 207/9.
Saufly, safely, 18/483.
Saunez, Fr. *sans*, without, 101/1122.
Save, safe, 36/973.
Save of, safe from, 36/982.
Savelles, Fr. *sable*, sands, 14/353.
Saver, smell, 28/751.
Sayne, seyne, say, 35/346-7.
Scalls, scab, 154/138.
Scars, sparingly, 124/557.
Scathe, detriment, harm, 40/1106, 41/1115.
Sclak (qu. slack), loose, crumbling, 173/72.
Scobes, Lat. sawdust, 93/901.
Scole, school, discipline, 44/14.
Scopes, Lat. bundles, 84/643.
Score, to shear, to cut, 153/119.
Scorf, scurf, dandruff, 154/138.
Scorne, cutting, sharpness, 151/50, 154/147.
Scrapes, scrapers, 125/849.
Scriple, scruple, 59/418.
Scyment, cement, 156/190.
Sede, to plant, 151/71.
Sedness, saving, 10/256.
Seeforth, seaweed, 116/335.
Seek, sick, 211/110.
Seekle, sickly, 107/99.
Sek or seek, sick, 25/665, 94/939.

Seetes, seats, 49/1094.
Seeth, boil, seethe, 17/445, 10/256.
Segges, sedges, 17/445, 20/525.
Sekirly, surely, 31/843.
Sekkul, sickly, 192/139.
Sekur, secure, confident, 175/115, 216/267.
Selde or seelde, seldom, 94/922.
Sely, simple, weak, harmless, 167/190.
Semycicle, half, 169/148.
Sene, look, examine, 16/410.
Senowy, sinewy, 129/684.
Senvey, mustard, 169/149.
Seriol, Lat. a small cask, 118/393.
Sete, suitable, pleasant, sweet, 59/420, 120/457.
Seth, since, 27/735.
Sevum, Lat. tallow, 42/1141.
Sewe, follow, pursue, 21/474, 146/181.
Sewe, pursuit, 146/184.
Sextar, Lat. *sextarius*, a pint, 58/146.
Shalkes, chalk, 94/927.
Share, sharp, rough, A.S. *scearp*, 137/900.
Sharnebodde, sharnbug, beetle, 173/60. Mr. Furnivall refers me to the E.E.T.S. ed. of *Ayenbite of Inwyt*, p. 61, "þet byeþ þe ssarnboddes þet beuleþ (=fly from) þe floures, and louieþ þet dong." Also Gower's "Like to the sharnebudes kynde." In the Eastern Counties *boud*= weevil; *boud*, Lat. *mals*.
Shent, ruined, 8/189.
Shog, to shake, 198/322.
Shor, short, soon, 182/88.
Side or syde, wide, vast, 98/1052.
Sie, sink, descend, 198/326.
Sith, A.S. afterwards, 111/215.
Sithe, times, 141/28.
Skeppes, baskets, 190/105.
Skewed, piebald, variegated, skewbald, spotted, 26/703.
Slade, valley, 177/176.
Slake, to pour gently, 145/146; to slacken, fall off, retire, 158/56.
Sle, slay, 34/912.
Sleek, a kind of earth like coal, *carbunculus* 49/152.
Slen, to slay, 77/453.
Slevying, a slip of a vine or cutting, 67/162, 185/164.
Sloute, to slit, perhaps *slonte*, 104/12.
Slygh, ingenious, 145/162. So in Chaucer's *Troilus*.
Slyke, sleek, 26/689.
Smeke, smoke, 160/69.
Smert, smart, 35/940.
Smolder, *sub*. smoke, 34/929.
Smyke, smoke, 200/362.
Smylle, smell, 183/122.
Snewe, to snow, to scatter, 199/332.
So so after *but*, indifferently, 217/294.
Soconde, assistance, 37/1019.
Socoure, afford succour, 36/978.
Solar, Lat. *solarium*, summer apartment, 155/176.
Sonder, separate, 94/145.
Soote, A.S. sweet, 77/446, 192/147.
Soote, sooty, black, 94/942.
Sore, severely ("to sore," too decidedly, 211/122), 106/74.
Sough, sewer, "locus pro fimo boum," 19/515.
Souke, suck, 187/16.
Sowne, sound, 147/194. So in Spenser, F. Q. 1, 41.
Splatte, to press down flat, 48/123.
Splay, display, spread, 23/625, 83/683.
Spende, *v*. to expend, to consume, 99/1069.
Spende, *part*. consumed, used (not sold, *vide* 167/100), 123/540.
Spild, ruined, 118/402.
Spille, failure, 170/164.
Spir, sprout, 98/1034.
Spreyne, sprinkle, 192/161.

Spring, spryng, sprinkle, scatter, spread in 32/876, "springeth their radishes," *i.e.* sprinkle their root, 24/649, etc.
Sprongen, risen, 74/377.
Spronke, shoot, sprout, 211/116.
Squorges, scourges, *flagella*, vine cuttings, 65/113.
Stale, stalk, plant, 194/194.
Stalons, stallion-horses, 132/779.
Stalons, bulbs, onions, 113/267, 126/635.
Stampe, to bruise or press down in any way, 218/305.
Stanche, closely, staunchly, 208/315.
Stanry, stony, probably an error in the MS., 86/701.
Staphisagre, *staphis agria*, wild vine, 32/596.
Stede, a place, 8/204, 141/40.
Steine, stone, jar, amphora, 102/1165.
Steke, to stick, to be crowded, 150/32.
Stele, stalk, but *vide* Stile, 209/77.
Stene or stone, Lat. *amphora*, about nine gallons, 116/334.
Stept, steeped, 214/217.
Stere, to stir, 158/12.
Stering, stirring, loose, said of ground, 49/141; active, said of mules, 135/852.
Sterve, die, Ger. *sterben*, 34/931.
Stewe, fishpond, 28/769.
Steyth, steady, 136/892. See *stîth* in Stratmann's Dict.
Stile, wood, 88/770.
Stocke, to root up, 150/46, 182/92.
Stonde, Lat. *cupa*, a cask, 39/1051.
Stont, stop, make to stand, 102/1167.
Stonte, an hour, Ger. *stunde*, 186/207.
Stortes, stalks, 118/387, 206/528.
Stounde, a short time, Ger. *stunde*, 180/44.
Straite, straightway, immediately, 153/121.
Strange, strong, 4/88.
Stre, straw, 6/146.
Streine, narrow, strait, 177/181.
Streite, narrow, 41/1100.
Strength, *v.* strengthen, 69/239.
Streve, shave, cut, also strew, 101/1127, 190/103.
Streyne, to stretch, 70/268.
Strom, stream, 210/105.
Stry, strie, to strew, to scatter, 61/10, 128/670.
Stulpes, posts, 39/105.
Stynte, forbear, 1/7.
Subact, Lat. subdued, well-worked, 214/216.
Sue, sewe, follow, pursue, 125/585.
Succedent, a follower, 101/1125.
Sumdele, some portion, somewhat, 10/252.
Summyter, summit, top, 111/240.
Sure of, safe from, 197/294.
Surtray, Fr. to strain, 100/1097.
Surtreet, Fr. to withdraw, subtract, 120/460.
Swage, assuage, 136/883.
Swelle, to make to swell, 110/188.
Swerde, sword, 153/119.
Swerde, sward, 3/58.
Sweete, sweat, 18/486, 59/424.
Swete, level, 49/146.
Swethed, swathed, bound, 149/19.
Swon, swineherd, 100/1086.
Swynke, labour, 202/439.
Syde, vast, 129/679.
Syngrene, houseleek, 31/853.
Synk, Fr. five, *vide* side-note, 84/656.
Sysame, sesame, a kind of wheat, 181/67.

Table-mele, in beds, bed by bed, *tabulatim*, 66/148.
Tables, garden beds, 30/810.
Tabulette, small tablets, 156/195.

Take, lay hold as a plant does, 49/153.
Tale, account, number, 194/193.
Talgh, tallow, 17/444.
Talions, Lat. *talea*, truncheons, 96/991.
Talpes, Lat. moles, 24/931.
Targe, delay, 99/1075.
Targyng, tarrying, delay, 86/720.
Te, 34/934. In the MS. *te* seems an error for *the*, and so I have printed it.
Teete, Lat. covered. "Do be tecte," make to be covered, 155/180.
Tempur, temperate, 52/534.
Tende, tendency, 166/60.
Tendron, Fr. young shoot, tendril, 88/774.
Tened, excited, A.S. *teón*, 130/725.
Tenes, stalks, tendrils, 118/395.
Tente, heed, attention, 196/273.
Tere, to tear, 102/1150.
Tere, to draw, 102/1152.
Teye, tie, 131/752.
Thair, there, or where, 68/191, etc.
That, "the," as in Chaucer, "that oon," and in next line, "that other," 74/359, etc.
Thater, the water, 4/94.
The or thee, succeed, prosper, 97/1012, 111/216.
Thenne, thence, 218/325.
There, Thereas, where, *e.g.* "there as thowe thou casteth dwell," where you resolve to live, 9/234.
Thereto, in addition, besides (but in 46/67, so much, *catenus*), 199/339.
Thewes, tempers, 129/695.
Theye, the eye, 161/87.
Thilles, shafts of a cart, 159/38.
Thinke, I think fit, 197/275.
Thitherwarde, witherward, in the direction in which, 146/177.
Thitherwarde, in that direction, 146/180.
Tho, Thoo, then, 65/109.
Thonke, to thank, 159/26.
Thoo, those, 68/194.
Thorgh, through, (go) through, 151/36,
Thorle or Thurle, bore, perforate, A.S. *thirlian*, 34/925, 111/198.
Thoste, A.S. dung, 39/1077, 116/348.
Threste, thrust, 190/86.
Thriddendele, a third part, 14/478.
Thrie, thrice, 35/959, 179/2.
Thrive do, make thrive, 190/89.
Throut, Theroute, thereout, outside, 33/896, 117/399.
Thyne, thin, 200/382.
Tibertine, brought from Tibur, or Tivoli, 14/378.
Til, to; intil, into, 152/80, 163/138.
Tile, till, 81/567.
Tilette, small tile, cube, or tessera, 156/195.
Tobreke, break to pieces, 159/16.
Tobrent, burnt up, 104/21.
Tofore, before, 152/88.
Togoon, *v.* go to, *adire*, 27/740.
To grounde, ground to pieces, 42/1135.
Togh, *i e.* tough, stalk, or tow, 116/342.
Tole, tool, 43/1164.
To-shake, shake to pieces, 52/240, 100/1095.
To, too, *e.g.* to sore, too sore, too decidedly, 152/88.
To take, take to pieces, 4/74.
Toon, toes, 188/49.
Tort, towards, 107/82.
Toshake, shake well, 163/128.
Towe, instrument, 159/36.
Travaille, Fr. to work, 201/403.
Tre, three, 142/72.
Tree, wood; rule of tree, wooden rule or frame 153/120.
Treen, *adj.* made of trees, 137/916. So Spenser, F. Q. 2, 39.
Trete of, use, dispose of, 87/741.

Triclyne, Lat. *triclinium*, dining-room, 15/391.
Trie, choose, see Try.
Triste, trust, 69/224.
Trouble, *adj.* Fr. dark, muddy, disturbed, 201/400.
Trowe, believe, trust, 76/425.
Trowe, trough, 137/916.
Trowes, troughs, 127/164.
Trumpes, trumpets, tubes, 177/179.
Trunke, to truncate, 107/86.
Try, Fr. to select, pull out, 130/707.
Trymenstre, three-monthly, 61/10.
Tway, two, 169/161.
Tweyne, two, 25/672.
Twie, twice, 35/959.
Two, twice, 214/208.
Twyble, axe, 42/1153.
Twye, twice, 35/957.
Twyk, tweak, pull, 150/26.
Tymber, *v.* to build with wood, 13/335.
Tynnen, made of tin, 152/99.

Uch, each, 17/450.
Uchoon, each one, 51/191.
Umbe, around, 162/106.
Umbigoon, surrounded, 51/197.
Umber, Lat. *umbra*, shade, 198/329.
Umbidelve, dig round, 115/327.
Umbiyonge, surround, 51/214.
Umbiwette, watered all round, 85/675.
Umbywende, go round, 214/221.
Umvironne, surrounded, 13/824, 119/437.
Unces, ounces, 102/1158.
Uncomber, cease to cumber, 154/51.
Unconnyngly, unskilfully, 107/87.
Understande, persuaded or minded, 68/196.
Undrie, become wet, 189/70.
Undure, unhard, *i.e.* soft, crumbled, 103/1174.
Uned, made one, 128/680.
Uneled, unbaked, A.S. *ælan*, 174/103.
Unese, to make uneasy, 81/562.
Uneven, *v.* to make rough, 182/100.
Unleest, not least, 18/487.
Unlene, unlean, *i.e.* fat. 5/96.
Unneth, scarcely, 97/1004, etc.
Unolde, young, 104/9.
Unrest, *v. trans.* disturb, 211/130.
Unresteth, disturbs, 155/114.
Unscomed, unscummed, 168/128.
Unthryue, thrive not, 122/507.
Until, unto, 101/1138.
Unwynk, open, 105/25.
Upon, *adv.* up; as closed upon, closed up (compare 37/996), 193/353.
Upsette, raise up, 15/395.
Upshette, shot up, thrown up, 36/993.
Upsodowne, upside down, 11/275.
Ure, *sub.* use, custom, 9/215.
Ure, *v.* to be accustomed, 91/845.
Usyng, wearing, 184/223.
Utter, out, 126/614.
Utter, outwards. "Utter trie," choose out, 54/294.
Utter, out, away; utterdoon, removed, taken away, 144/120.

Vaporositee, Lat. vapour, occurs on a fragment of a torn leaf at the end of the book.
Veer, the spring, 113/251, etc.
Verrey, true, 179/91.
Vessel, to put into a vessel, to pot, 200/362.
Vives, wives, 25/669.
Voide, depart, 13/936.
Voide, remove, clear, 88/762.
Voide, superfluous, 150/23.
Vulturnus, Lat. N.E. wind, 6/144.

Wag, to shake, 209/68.
Wage, payment, produce, 143/82.
Wake, watch, 44/11.
Wanteth, faileth, 88/752.
War, beware of, 9/213.
Ware, lot, collection, 28/756.

Wary, to curse, A.S. *werigan*, 20/530.
Way, Ger. *Weg*, away, 70/273.
Wede, garment, 31/330.
Weethe, to twist, bind, 128/676.
Wegge, wedge, 53/246.
Weiveth, waives, forbears, 135/846, 20/530.
Wellesay, *interj.* alas! well a day! 167/91.
Welner, well near, wellnigh, 52/235.
Wem, spot, stain, 176/157.
Wende, let it go, or be moved, 149/13.
Wending, end of furrow, 44/12; id quod, went, 44/20, 47/26. See a most interesting note in Horne Tooke's *Diversions of Purley*, vol. ii. p. 374, Taylor's ed.
Wende, weened, thought, 148/219.
Wene, deem, ween, 11/280.
Went, space dug, 47/96.
Wermode, wormwood, 199/334.
Werne, warn, forbid, 170/20.
Wers, worse, 190/101.
Wesshe, wash, dirty water, 40/1105.
Wexed, *i.e.* waxed, grown, enlarged, 67/181.
While, *sub.* time, 164/3, 201/389.
Wick, evil, wickedness, 36/973.
Wide, to widen, set apart, 94/925.
Wimble, a gimlet, 190/85.
Winche, tank, 16/426, 93/894.
Wirche, to work, as in Chaucer, 10/259.
Wist, direct, bend, 40/1103.
Wist, known, *scitum*, 40/1104.
Wite, defend, 20/546.
Wite, know, 31/842.
With, therewith, *passim*, 90/829.
With, therewith, at same time, 149/10, etc.; with and with, every now and then, 26/711, 193/175.
Withi, withy, willow, 75/412.
Withouten, without, 29/789.
Wlonk, rich, A.S. *wlon*, 77/449. See Stratmann's Dict. 571.
Wode, Woode, mad, 6/133.
Wombe, stomach, 3/53.
Wonde, wand, a stick, 123/537.
Wonder, *adj.* See Wounder.
Wonder, *adv.* 14/378.
Wones, apartments, 13/331.
Wonte, *v. neut.* want, fail, 26/700.
Wonte, *sub.* deficiency, 26/701.
Worching, working, 15/398.
Worlde (see Note on 114/294), a vast quantity, a world, 159/28; also time, an age, 193/162, 204/482.
Wortes, cabbage, 35/952.
Wough or Wowe, wall, 29/785.
Wounder, wonderful, 143/99.
Wride, spread abroad, A.S. *wridan*, to flourish, 51/207.
Wrie, to cover, 6/143.
Wrie, to twist or bend the root of awry, 13/347.
Writhe, bend, 65/118.
Wronge, crooked, twisted, awry, oblique, 115/312.
Wrote, rot, 30/803.
Wrote, collect, heap, 77/445
Wrynge, press, 19/495, 118/408.
Wylous, willows, 92/878.
Wynche, tank, 16/426.
Wyne-tree, vine, 151/57.
Wynne, *sub.* gain, 61/5.
Wynne, *v.* to gain, 61/4.
Wynne, to gain one's way, 142/75.
Wyse, lead, 47/708.

Yates, gates, 35/964.
Ye, yea, 7/161.
Yeme, to care, to attend, 163/154.
Ydroken, error of MS. for ydronken, see Note.
Yerde, twig or rod, *virga*, 125/596.
Yerdes, twigs, *virgas*, 194/212.
Yespon, a double handful, Scotticè Gowpen, 220/15. Ray calls it an Essex word.

Yette, yet, 142/57.
Yeve, give, 24/644.
Yfere, together, 13/320, 72/319.
Yford, intended. For yfonde, intended for, 94/940.
Yfretted, decked out, furnished. A.S. *frætan*, 130/705. See Morris's Alliterative Poems, p. 339.
Ygone, gone; umbygone about, surrounded, 29/788.
Yhed, hidden, 121/487.
Yheped, heaped up, 219/334.
Yliche, alike, 94/940.
Ymmote, Lat. *immoveas*, apply, 108/109.
Ymne, hymn, 163/148.
Ympe, plant, 66/142.
Yo, A.S. clay, plaster, 15/402.
Yole, pour, 16/431.
Yolgh, yellow, 22/579.
Yonge, *subj.* let go, 127/641.
Yorne, often, 17/447.
Yqueinte, quenched, 175/111.
Yre, iron, 153/121.
Yre, rage, 106/54, 153/123.
Yronles, without iron tools, 85/685.
Ysels, ashes, 177/185.
Yshrad, shredded, cleared of the husks, 169/139.
Yshogged, shaken, 198/322.
Yspronge, sprinkled, 33/907.
Ythied, having its thigh, 69/226.
Ytilde, tilted, set (a trap), 110/164.
Ywesh, washed, 28/762.
Ywrie, covered, 33/895, 128/167.

RYME INDEX.

Rymes apparently not identical, or not authorized by grammarians' rules, are marked with a star (*).

-a

Comminia, *prop. n.*
  Pausia, *prop. n.* 77/456
Pausia, *prop. n.*
  Comminia, *prop. n.* 77/458

-aak

blaak, *adj. sing.*
  laak, *obj.* 136/895
  taak, *imper.* 136/894
laak, *obj.*
  blaak, *adj. sing.* 136/892
  taak, *imper.* 136/894
taak, *imper.*
  blaak, *adj. sing.* 136/892
  laak, *obj.* 136/895

-aaste (*see* -aste)

haaste, *inf.*
  waste, *inf.* 91/841

-able

able, *a. sing.*
  notable, *a. sing.* 17/460
  profitable, *a. sing.* 14/352, 84/638
  profitable, *adj. pl.* 132/783
  stable, *obl.* 17/457, 132/780
  unable, *a. sing.* 9/222
  unprofitable, *a. pl.* 9/219
  unvariable, *a. sing.* 14/354
able, *a. pl.*
  profitable, *a. sing.* 66/149, 93/900
  table, *obl.* 66/151, 93/898
aboundable, *adj. sing.*
  hable, *adj. sing.* 207/18
  profitable, *adj. sing.* 207/16
dampnable, *a. sing.*
  profitable, *a. sing.* 8/182
hable, *adj. sing.*
  aboundable, *adj. sing.* 207/19
  profitable, *adj. sing.* 207/16
notable, *a. sing.*
  able, *a. sing.* 17/459
  stable, *obl.* 17/457
perflable, *a. sing.*
  profitable, *a. pl.* 37/1004
profitable, *a. sing.*
  able, *a. sing.* 14/355, 84/640
  able, *a. pl.* 66/152, 93/901
  aboundable, *adj. sing.* 207/19
  dampnable, *a. sing.* 8/181
  hable, *adj. sing.* 207/18
  table, *obl.* 66/151, 93/898
  unvariable, *a. sing.* 14/354
profitable, *a. pl.*
  able, *adj. sing.* 132/782
  perflable, *a. sing.* 37/1002
  spectable, *adj. pl.* 128/672
  stable, *obl.* 132/780
spectable, *adj. pl.*
  profitable, *adj. pl.* 128/673
stable, *obl.*
  able, *a. sing.* 17/459, 132/782
  notable, *a. sing.* 17/460
  profitable, *adj. pl.* 132/783
table, *obl.*
  able, *a. pl.* 66/152, 93/901
  profitable, *a. sing.* 66/149, 93/900

unable, *a. sing.*
  able, *a. sing.* 9/221
  unprofitable, *a. pl.* 9/219
unprofitable, *a. pl.*
  able *a. sing.* 9/221
  unable, *a. sing.* 9/222
unvariable, *a. sing.*
  able, *a. sing.* 14/355
  profitable, *a. sing.* 14/352

-ace

Armarace, *obj.*
  place, *obl.* 210/83
armorace, *nom.*
  place, *obl.* 110/171
difface, *inf.*
  place, *obl.* 66/142
  space, *obl.* 66/145
place, *obl.*
  Armarace, *obj.* 210/84
  armorace, *nom.* 110/169
  difface, *inf.* 66/144
  space, *obl.* 59/440, 66/145
  trace, *inf.* 146/183
space, *obl.*
  difface, *inf.* 66/144
  place, *obl.* 59/441, 66/142
  trace, *imper.* 48/118
  trace, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 157/234
trace, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.*
  space, *obl.* 157/232
trace, *imper.*
  space, *obl.* 48/119
trace, *inf.*
  place, *obl.* 146/182

-acle

spiracle, *nom.*
  miracle, *nom.* 202/437
miracle, *nom.*
  spiracle, *nom.* 202/435

-adde

hadde, *pp.*
  sadde, *adj. sing.* 136/891
sadde, *adj. sing.* (A.S. *sæd*)
  hadde, *pp.* 136/893

-ade

blade, *obj.*
  glade, *inf.* 85/676
  spade, *obl.* 85/677
fade, *inf.*
  glade, *inf.* 184/153
glade, *a. pl.*
  made, *pp.* 73/346
glade, *inf.*
  blade, *obj.* 85/674
  fade, *inf.* 184/154
  made, *pp.* 41/1112, 66/156
  slade, *obl.* 66/159
  spade, *obl.* 85/677
made, *pp.*
  glade, *inf.* 41/1113, 66/158
  glade, *a. pl.* 73/344
  slade, *obl.* 66/159, 177/176
slade, *obl.*
  glade, *inf.* 66/158
  made, *pp.* 66/156, 177/178
spade, *obl.*
  blade, *obj.* 85/674
  glade, *inf.* 85/676

-af (*see* **-affe**)

chaf, *obj.*
  raf, *obj.* 31/827
raf, *obj.*
  chaf, *obj.* 31/829
saf, *a. pl.*
  *graffe, *inf.* 95/948

-affe (*see* **-af**)

graffe, *inf.*
  graffe, *obj.* 58/395
  *saf, *a. pl.* 95/946
graffe, *obj.*
  graffe, *inf.* 58/393

-afte (*see* **-efte**)

berafte, *pp.*
  crafte, *obl.* 212/139
crafte, *obl.*
  berafte, *pp.* 212/140

crafte, *obj.*
*lefte, *pp.*[1] 75/403
shafte, *obj.* 75/404
shafte, *obj.*
crafte, *obj.* 75/401
*lefte, *pp.*[1] 75/403

age

Avage, *nom. sing.*
age, *obl.* 143/83
wage, *obl.* 143/83
age, *obl.*
Avage, *nom. sing.* 143/80
citriage, *obl.* 147/199
courage, *obl.* 147/202
dotage, *obl.* 91/861, 190/82
gage, *inf.* 204/479
gage, *nom. sing.* 135/862
gage, *imper.* 119/427, 190/79
wage, *obl.* 143/82
age, *obj.*
mariage, *obl.* 105/27
citriage, *obl.*
age, *obl.* 147/201
courage, *obl.* 147/202
courage, *obl.*
citriage, *obl.* 147/199
age, *obl.* 147/201
sage, *adj. pl.* 190/91
dotage, *obl.*
age, *obl.* 91/860, 190/81
gage, *imper.* 190/79
gage, *imper.*
age, *obl.* 119/426, 190/81
dotage, *obl.* 190/82
tillage, *obl.* 8/207
vindage, *obj.* 8/205
gage, *inf.*
age, *obl.* 204/487
gage, *nom. sing.*
age, *obl.* 135/861
gage, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
pilgramage, *obl.* 198/305
vyndage, *nom. sing.* 198/303
mariage, *obl.*
age, *obj.* 105/28
pilgramage, *obl.*
gage, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 198/306
vyndage, *nom. sing.* 198/303
rage, *obl.*
swage, *inf.* 136/883
sage, *adj. pl.*
courage, *obl.* 190/90
swage, *inf.*
rage, *obl.* 136/882
tillage, *obl.*
gage, *imper.* 8/208
vindage, *obj.* 8/205
usage, *obl.*
vindage, *obl.* 6/134
vindage, *obj.*
gage, *imper.* 8/208
tillage, *obl.* 8/207
vindage, *obl.*
usage, *obl.* 6/136
*wages, *obl.* 100/1092
vyndage, *nom. sing.*
gage, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 198/306
pilgramage, *obl.* 198/305
vyndage, *obl.*
*wages, *nom. pl.* 100/1092[2]
wage, *obl.*
age, *obl.* 143/83
Avage, *nom. sing.* 143/80

-ages (*see* -age)

wages, *obl.*
*vyndage, *obl.* 100/1091

-ai, -ay (*see* -aie and -ey)

affray, *obl.*
allay, *inf.* 185/187
array, *obj.* 236/27

[1] Strictly *lefte* should be the perfect tense; *leved* or *left* the perfect participle.
[2] On this ryme, irrespective of the flexion, compare *stenes*, *clene*, 1750, 1776; *seche*, *leches*, 1550; *confessours*, *socour*, 1842; *jorneies*, *seize*, 220, etc., in the *Kindheit Jesu*, from MS. Laud, 108, in Dr. Horstmann's *Altenglische Legenden*, 1875, p. xliii.

May, *obl.* 185/184
splay, *inf.* 23/625
allay, *inf.*
affray, *obl.* 185/186
May, *obl.* 185/184
alway, *adv.*
haliday, *obj.* 7/176
May, *obl.* 157/224
may, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 67/176
array, *nom.*
assay, *imper.* 12/317
clay, *obl.* 12/319
array, *obj.*
affray, *obj.* 23/628
splay, *inf.* 32/625
assay, *imper.*
array, *nom.* 12/320
clay, *obl.* 12/319
away, *adv.*
bay, *obl.* 191/112
withnay, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 102/1151
ay, *adv.*
May, *obl.* 148/226
bay, *obj.*
may, *v.* 2 *pl. pres.* 51/203
bay, *obl.*
away, *adv.* 191/111
bray, *imper.*
confray, *imper.* 111/196
clay, *obl.*
array, *nom.* 12/320
assay, *imper.* 12/317
confray, *imper.*
bray, *imper.* 111/195
day, *obl.*
nay, *adv.* 27/728
splay, *inf.* 83/633
tway, *adj. pl.* 169/161
haliday, *obj.*
alway, *adv.* 7/178
hay, *obl.*
say, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 26/704
thay, *pron.* 26/705
May, *obl.*
affray, *obl.* 185/186
allay, *inf.* 185/187
alway, *adv.* 157/223
ay, *adv. pl.* 148/224
may, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 160/52
may, *v.* 2 *pl. pres.*
bay, *obj.* 51/202
may, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.*
*awaie, *prep.* 36/988
may, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
alway, *adv.* 67/178
May, *obl.* 160/50
nay, *adv.*
day, *obl.* 27/727
say, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
hay, *obl.* 26/702
thay, *pron.* 26/705
splay, *inf.*
affray, *obj.* 23/628
array, *obj.* 23/627
day, *obl.* 83/631
thai, *pron.*
twey, *adj. pl.* 50/169
thay, *pron.*
hay, *obl.* 26/702
say, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 26/704
tway, *num. adj.*
day, *obl.* 169/160
withnay, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
away, *adv.* 102/1149

-aie, -aye (*see* **-ay**)

awaie, *prep.*
may, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 36/990
braye, *inf.*
slaye, *pp.* 113/265
slaye, *pp.*
braye, *inf.* 113/266
enaye,[1] 3 *subj. pres.*
*trie, *imper.* 50/165
*die, 3 *subj. pres.* 50/166

-aier, -ayer (*see* **-aire** and **-eire**)

aier, *nom.*
laier, *obl.* 91/847

[1] Perhaps miswritten for *denaye*, and that for *denye*, which gives a perfect ryme.

ayer, *nom.*
*feire, *a. pl.* 86/705
*feire, *adv.* 114/296
*leire, *nom.* 86/704, 114/299
ayer, *obl.*
*faire, *adj. sing.* 172/35
laier, *obl.*
aier, *nom.* 91/846

-aies, -ayes (*see* **-ayis**)

arayes, *nom. pl.*
daies, *nom. pl.* 27/730
play is, 27/733
baies, *nom. pl.*
*day is, 81/567
bayes, *obl.*
dayes, *obl.* 59/416
daies, *obl.* 100/1096
surtray is, 100/1097
daies, *nom. pl.*
arayes, *nom. pl.* 27/732
bayes, *nom. pl.* 100/1094
*nay is, 45/38
*play is, 27/733
*surtray is, 100/1097
dayes, *obl.*
bayes, *obl.* 59/414
delaies *obj.* 65/122
delaies, *obj.*
dayes, *obl.* 65/120

-ayis, -ay is

ay is
dayis, *nom. pl.* 153/111
bay is
bay is, 58/407, 58/409
dayis, *nom. pl.*
ay is, 153/112
nay is
daies, *nom. pl.* 45/36
playis
arayes, *nom. pl.* 27/732
daies, *nom. pl.* 27/730
surtray is
bayes, *nom. pl.* 100/1094
daies, *nom. pl.* 100/1096

-ail

advail, *nom.*
tail, *obj.* 78/496
tail, *obj.*
advail, *nom.* 78/497

-aile

advaile, *inf.*
traile, *inf.* 70/246
availe, *inf.*
travaille, *inf.* 31/846
availe, *obl.*
traile, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 208/36
traile, *inf.*
advaile, *inf.* 70/248
traile, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
availe, *obl.* 208/38

aile is (*see* **ayles**)

availe is
snayles, *nom. pl.* 31/852

-ayles (*see* **aile is**)

snayles, *nom. pl.*
availe is, 31/850

-aileth

availeth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
faileth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 45/34
faileth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
availeth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 45/35

-aille

assaille, *inf.*
travaille, *v.* 3 *sing.* 4/94
availle, *nom. sing.*
travaille, *nom. sing.* 87/735
availle, *inf.*
travaille, *nom. sing.* 46/66
countervaille, *inf.*
travaille, *obl.* 9/223
travaille, *nom.*
availle, *nom.* 87/734
availle, *inf.* 46/64

travaille, *obl.*
  countervaille, *inf.* 9/224
travaille, *v.* 3 *sing.*
  assaille, *inf.* 4/92
travaille, *inf.*
  availle, *inf.* 31/846

-ayne (*see* **-eyne**)

agayne, *adv.*
  mayne, *nom.* 36/969
complayne, *inf.*
  *veyne, *nom. sing.* 175/111
complayne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  strayne, *imper.* 158/13
disdayne, *obj.*
  playne, *adv.* 182/86
  slayne, *pp.* 182/88
fayne, *adj. sing.*
  rayne, *obl.* 188/36
grayne, *obl.*
  implayne, *inf.* 18/479
  playne, *adv.* 137/914
  sayne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 18/489
implayne, *inf.*
  grayne, *obl.* 18/477
mayne, *nom.*
  agayne, *adv.* 36/967
mountayne, *obj.*
  playne, *obl.* 176/161
playne, *adv.*
  disdayne, *obj.* 182/89
  grayne, *obl.* 137/912
  rayne, *obl.* 172/36
  slayne, *pp.* 182/88
playne, *obl.*
  mountayne, *obj.* 176/160
  trayne, *imper.* 38/1032
rayne, *nom. sing.*
  sayne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 190/94
rayne, *obj.*
  slayne, *pp.* 64/87
rayne, *obl.*
  fayne, *adj. sing.* 188/38
  playne, *adv.* 172/38
sayne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  grayne, *obl.* 18/490
  rayne, *nom. sing.* 190/92
slayne, *pp.*
  disdayne, *obj.* 182/89
  playne, *adv.* 182/86
  rayne, *obj.* 64/85
strayne, *imper.*
  complayne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 158/14
trayne, *imper.*
  playne, *obl.* 38/1030

-ayne is (*see* **-anys**)

yslayne is,
  *planys, *obl.* 94/919
  *tranys, *obj.* 94/921

aire (*see* **-aier, -arie, -eire**)

aire, *obj.*
  faire, *a. sing.* 2/24
aire, *obl.*
  faire, *a. pl.* 3/55
columbaire, *obj.*
  paire, *nom.* 20/537
  repaire, *inf.* 20/536
dispaire, *obl.*
  eire, *obl.* 39/1070
enoculaire, *inf.*
  faire, *adj. pl.* 212/161
faire, *a. pl.*
  aire, *obl.* 3/56
  enoculaire, *inf.* 212/160
  semynaire, *obl.* 189/66
faire, *a. sing.*
  aire, *obj.* 2/22
  *ayer, *obl.* 172/34
paire, *nom.*
  columbaire, *obj.* 20/534
  repaire, *inf.* 20/536
repaire, *inf.* resort
  columbaire, *obj.* 20/534
  paire, *nom.* 20/537
  repaire, *inf.* renew (see *repare*[1] under *are*)
  semynaire, *obl.* 218/314

[1] On *ay a* ryming, see those rymes of *slayne* (with *-ane*) altered to *slane* in Prof. Zupitza's *Guy of Warwick*, 2nd or 15th century version, E.E.T.S. MS. about 1450.

semynaire, *obl.*
faire, *adj. pl.* 189/64
repaire, *inf.* renew, 218/315

-aith

faith, *obl.*
saith, *v.* 3 *pres. sing.* 197/276
saith, *v.* 3 *pres. sing.*
faith, *obl.* 197/274

ake

ake, *v.pl.*
overtake, *pp.* 3/51
awake, 3 *pl. pres.* 3/54
ammonyake, *nom.*
take, *inf.* 41/1127
armonyake, *obl.*
portulake, *obl.* 23/603
aslake, *imper.*
make, *inf.* 38/1041
take, *inf.* 38/1038
aslake, *inf.*
shake, *inf.* 132/768
take, *imper.* 132/766
asslake, *inf.*
make, *imper.* 63/75
take, *inf.* 63/72
awake, *imper.*
make, *inf.* 69/240
take, *imper.* 69/242
awake, 3 *pl. pres.*
ake, *v. pl.* 3/53
overtake, *pp.* 3/51
rake, *obl.* 113/260
bake, *obl.*
take, *inf.* 42/1158
betake, *imper.*
take, *imper.* 24/641
undertake, *inf.* 24/642
blake, *adj. pl.*
make, *inf.* 166/77
take, *imper.* 130/712
take, *inf.* 200/375
undertake, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 130/713
wake, *inf.* 200/376
blake, *adj. sing.*
undertake, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 133/809
take, *imper.* 130/712
blake, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
take, *pp.* 82/602
brake, *inf.*
hony-onfake, *obj.* 178/197
forsake, *imper.*
make, *inf.* 28/761
outake, *imper.* 28/758
shake, *inf.* 163/128
take, *imper.* 38/1049
take, *inf.* 163/130
forsake, *inf.*
take, *pp.* 127/643
forsake, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
slake, *inf.* 77/453
take, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 77/450
hony-onfake, *obj.*
brake, *inf.* 178/199
kake, *obj.*
make, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 214/202
lake, *obj.*
make, *imper.* 26/700
make, *imper.*
asslake, *inf.* 63/74
lake, *obj.* 26/701
shake, *inf.* 58/410
shake, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 141/23
slake, *imper.* 145/146
stake, *obl.* 72/312
symphoriake, *obj.* 196/254
shake, *inf.* 52/240
take, *imper.* 58/408, 72/313, 145/143, 196/257
take, *inf.* 13/349, 17/462, 63/72
take, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 90/825
take, *subj.* 229/371
make, *inf.*
aslake, *imper.* 38/1040
awake, *imper.* 69/243
blake, *adj. pl.* 166/76
forsake, *imper.* 28/760
make, *inf.* 82/593
outake, *imper.* 28/758
outetake, *pp.* 56/332

shake, *inf.* 100/1095
slake, *imper.* 44/12, 55/311
slake, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 188/26
stake, *imper.* 118/397
stake, *inf.* 97/1027
take, *imper.* 69/242, 82/592, 118/394, 173/52
take, *inf.* 11/275, 13/349, 38/1038, 47/101, 67/167, 80/528, 102/1158, 109/148, 185/185, 188/23, 196/273, 203/465
take, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 97/1024, 185/169, 204/493
take, *subj.* 100/1102, 211/115
undertake, *inf.* 11/278
wake, *inf.* 44/11
ytake, *pp.* 93/906
make, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
kake, *obj.* 214/203
outetake, *imper.* 27/723
take, *inf.* 159/29, 206/528
take, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 27/725, 128/675, 158/3
make, *v. subj.*
take, *imper.* 52/243, 101/1115
Tyriake, *nom.* 101/1118
outake, *imper.*
forsake, *imper.* 28/760
make, *inf.* 28/761
outetake, *imper.*
make, *inf.* 56/330
make, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 27/726
take, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 27/725
overtake, *pp.*
ake, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 3/53
awake, 3 *pl. pres.* 3/54
portulake, *obl.*
armonyake, *adj.* 23/605
slake, *inf.* 196/248
rake, *obl.*
awake, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 113/262
take, *inf.* 140/16
shake, *inf.*
aslake, *inf.* 132/769
forsake, *imper.* 163/131
make, *imper.* 58/411
make, *inf.* 100/1093
make, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 52/242
Siriake, *adj. sing.* 137/913
take, *imper.* 58/408, 132/766
take, *inf.* 137/915, 163/130
take, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 52/243
undertake, *pp.* 8/203
shake, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
make, *imper.* 141/25
take, *imper.* 94/924
Siriake, *adj. sing.*
shake, *inf.* 137/916
take, *inf.* 137/915
slake, *imper.*
make, *imper.* 145/145
make, *inf.* 44/9, 55/309
take, *imper.* 145/143, 169/148
wake, *inf.* 44/11
slake, *inf.*
forsake, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 77/452
Portulake, *obl.* 196/246
take, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 77/450
slake, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
make, *inf.* 188/25
take, *inf.* 188/23
stake, *imper.*
make, *inf.* 118/396
take, *imper.* 118/394
stake, *inf.*
make, *inf.* 97/1026
take, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 97/1024
stake, *obl.*
make, *imper.* 72/310
take, *imper.* 72/313
symphoriake, *obj.*
make, *imper.* 196/256
take, *imper.* 196/257
take, *imper.*
aslake, *inf.* 132/769
awake, *imper.* 69/243
betake, *imper.* 24/639
blake, *adj. pl.* 130/710
forsake, *imper.* 38/1050
make, *imper.* 58/411, 72/310, 145/145, 196/256
make, *inf.* 69/240, 82/590, 82/593, 118/396, 173/50

make, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.*
make, *v.* 3 *pres. sing.* 52/242, 101/1117
shake, *inf.* 52/240, 58/410, 132/768
shake, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 94/923
slake, *imper.* 145/146, 169/150
stake, *imper.* 118/397
stake, *obl.* 72/312
symphoriake, *nom.* 196/254
Tyriake, *nom.* 101/1118
undertake, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 130/713
undertake, *inf.* 24/642
wake, *imper.* 12/301
take, *inf.*
ammonyake, *nom.* 41/1126
aslake, *imper.* 38/1040
asslake, *inf.* 63/74
bake, *obl.* 42/1156
forsake, *imper.* 163/131
make, *imper.* 63/75, 17/461
make, *inf.* 11/277, 13/350, 38/1041, 47/99, 67/168, 80/526, 102/1156, 109/150, 185/183, 188/25, 196/272, 203/463
make, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 27/726, 159/31, 206/526
rake, *obl.* 140/18
shake, *imper.* 137/916
shake, *inf.* 163/128
Siriake, *adj. sing.* 137/913
slake, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 188/26
undertake, *inf.* 11/278
wake, *a. sing.* 49/154
wake, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 166/59
take, *pp.*
blake, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 82/601
forsake, *inf.* 127/644
undertake, *inf.* 59/434
take, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.*
make, *imper.* 90/826
take, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
make, *inf.* 97/1026, 185/171, 204/491
make, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 128/673, 158/1
outetake, *imper.* 27/723
stake, *inf.* 27/1027
take, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
blake, *adj. pl.* 200/373
forsake, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 77/452
make, *imper.* 220/370
make, *inf.* 100/1100, 173/50, 211/113
slake, *inf.* 77/453
tiriake, *obl.* 100/1107
wake, *inf.* 200/376
tiriake, *obl.*
take, *v.* 3 *pres. sing.* 100/1109
Tyriake, *nom.*
make, *v.* 3 *pres. sing.* 101/1117
take, *imper.* 101/1115
underslake, *inf.*
take, *pp.* 59/433
undertake, *inf.*
betake, *imper.* 24/639
make, *inf.* 11/277
take, *imper.* 24/641
take, *inf.* 11/275
undertake, *pp.*
shake, *inf.* 8/202
undertake, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.*
blake, *adj. pl.* 130/710
blake, *adj. sing.* 133/807
take, *imper.* 130/712
wake, *a. sing.*
take, *inf.* 49/193
wake, *imper.*
take, *imper.* 12/300
wake, *inf.*
blake, *adj. pl.* 200/373
make, *inf.* 44/9
slake, *imper.* 44/12
take, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 200/375
wake, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
take, *inf.* 166/57
ytake, *pp.*
make, *inf.* 93/904
*violate, *adj.* 103/1170

-akes

stakes, *obl.*
takes, *imper.* 72/325

takes, *imper.*
stakes, *obl.* 72/323

al (*see* **-all** and **-alle**)

al, *adj. pl.*
Marcial, *nom.* 194/216
smal, *adv.* 205/505
general, *adv.*
*alle, *a. sing.* 77/463
Marcial, *nom.*
al, *adj. pl.* 194/217
*alle, *adj. sing.* 143/97
shall, *v.* 1 *sing. fut.* 143/94
medicinal, *adj. sing.*
smal, *adj. sing.* 169/146
smal, *adj. sing.*
medicinal, *adj. sing.* 169/147
smal, *adv.*
al, *adj. pl.* 205/507

-ale

avale, *imper.*
dale, *obj.* 204/481
smale, *adj. pl.* 204/478
avale, *inf.*
dale, *obl.* 177/172
hale, *inf.* 177/168
hale, *imper.* 177/170
dale, *obl.*
avale, *inf.* 177/173
hale, *imper.* 177/170
vale, *obl.* 4/90
dale, *obj.*
avale, *imper.* 204/480
smale, *adj. pl.* 204/478
female, *obl.*
hale, *inf.* 136/879
hale, *inf.*
avale, *inf.* 177/167
pale, *adj. sing.* 197/282
smale, *adj. pl.* 132/770, 197/285
female, *obl.* 136/877
hale, *imper.*
avale, *inf.* 177/173
dale, *obl.* 177/172
pale, *adj. sing.*
hale, *inf.* 197/284
smale, *adj. pl.* 197/285
smale, *adj. pl.*
avale, *imper.* 204/480
dale, *obj.* 204/481
hale, *inf.* 132/771, 197/284
pale, *adj. sing.* 197/282
stale, *nom. sing.* 194/194
tale, *obl.* 194/193
stale, *nom. sing.*
smale, *adj. pl.* 194/191
tale, *obl.* 194/193
tale, *obl.*
smale, *adj. pl.* 194/191
stale, *nom. sing.* 194/194
vale, *obl.*
dale, *obl.* 4/91

-ales, -ale is

females, *obj.*
males, *obj.* 130/721
males, *obj.*
females, *obj.* 130/722
tale is
femalys, *nom.* 167/97
female is
malys, *nom.* 134/821

-alf

calf, *obl.*
half, *adj. sing.* 154/144, 154/145
half, *adj. sing.*
calf, *obl.* 154/142
half, *adj. sing.* 154/145

-alys

femalys, *nom.*
tale is, 167/98
malys, *nom.*
female is, 134/823

-alk (*see* **-alke**)

stalk, *obj.*
*dalke, *obl.* 125/607
*walke, *inf.* 125/606

-alke (*see* -alk)

dalke, *obl.*
*stalk, *obj.* 125/604
walke, *inf.* 125/606
walke, *inf.*
dalke, *obl.* 125/607
*stalk, *obj.* 125/604

-all (*see* -al and -alle)

all, *a. pl.*
castimoniall, *a. sing.* 90/827
all, *a. sing.*
stall, *obj.* 19/505
castimoniall, *a. sing.*
all, *a. pl.* 90/829
shall, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.*
*alle, *adj. sing.* 143/97
Marcial, *nom.* 143/96
shall, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
*alle, *adv.* 53/260
small, *adv.* 169/149
therwithall, *adv.* 169/151
small, *a. sing.*
*alle, *a. pl.* 91/855
small, *adv.*
shall, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 169/152
therwithall, *adv.* 169/151
stall, *obj.*
all, *a. sing.* 19/507
therwithall, *adv.*
shall, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 169/152
small, *adv.* 169/149

-alle (*see* -al *and* -all)

alle, *adj. pl.*
falle, *inf.* 34/922
falle, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 122/515, 150/42
falle, *imper.* 151/62
galle, *obj.* 137/924
galle, *obl.* 34/919, 92/867, 116/344
malle, *inf.* 122/516
*small, *a. sing.* 91/857
tytymalle, *obl.* 117/365
alle, *a. sing.*[1]
*general, *a. pl.* 77/465
*Marcial, *nom.* 143/96
*shall, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 143/94
alle, *adv.*
*shall, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 53/262
superficialle, *adj. sing.* 202/416
calle, *inf.*
titimalle, *nom.* 38/1043
falle, *inf.*
alle, *a. pl.* 34/921
galle, *obl.* 34/919
falle, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
alle, *adj. pl.* 122/513, 150/41
falle, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
alle, *adj. pl.* 151/63
malle, *inf.* 122/516
galle, *obl.*
alle, *a. pl.* 34/921, 92/868, 116/346
falle, *inf.* 34/922
galle, *obj.*
alle, *adj. pl.* 137/925
malle, *inf.*
alle, *adj. pl.* 122/513
falle, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 122/515
superficialle, *adj. sing.*
alle, *adv.* 202/414
titimalle, *nom.*
calle, *inf.* 38/1042
tytymalle, *obl.*
alle, *adj. pl.* 117/367

-alles, -alle is, -allis

walles, *nom.*
halle is, 20/535
halle is
walles, *nom.* 20/533
Wallis, *nom.*
walle is, 151/52
walle is
Wallis, *nom.* 151/50

[1] Here the scribe, by writing *alle* instead of *all*, has made the ryme imperfect.

-ame

blame, *inf.*
  same, *adj. sing.* 186/209
  the same, *adv.* 1/7
blame, *obl.*
  fame, *obl.* 11/291
  name, *obj.* 181/53
  name, *obl.* 131/755
  same, *pron.* 11/292
  same, *adj. sing.* 181/51
  tame, *inf.* 131/752
fame, *obj.*
  blame, *obl.* 11/289
  same, 11/292
frame, *inf.*
  overflame, *imper.* 42/1139
  same, *pron.* 42/1136
game, *obl.*
  shame, *obl.* 20/531
lame, *adj. sing.*
  tame, *adj. sing.* 132/772
name, *obj.*
  blame, *obl.* 181/54
  same, *adj. sing.* 181/51
name, *obl.*
  blame, *obl.* 131/754
  tame, *inf.* 131/752
overflame, *imper.*
  frame, *inf.* 42/1138
  same, *pron.* 42/1136
same, *adj. sing.*
  blame, *inf.* 186/210
  blame, *obl.* 181/54
  name, *obj.* 181/53
same, *pron.*
  blame, *obl.* 11/289
  fame, *obj.* 11/291
  frame, *inf.* 42/1138
  overflame, *imper.* 42/1139
shame, *obl.*
  game, *obl.* 20/532
tame, *adj. sing.*
  lame, *adj. sing.* 132/774
tame, *inf.*
  blame, *obl.* 131/754
  name, *obl.* 131/755
the same, *adv.*
  blame, *inf.* 1/6

-ance (*see* **-annce** and **-aunce**)

abundance, *obl.*
  avance, *inf.* 42/1144
avance, *inf.*
  abundance, *obl.* 42/1142
enhance, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  avannce, *inf.* 124/579
  distannce, *obj.* 124/576
gouvernance, *nom.*
  avaunce, *inf.* 5/109
  perchaunce, *adv.* 5/110
gouvernance, *obl.*
  consideraunce, *nom.* 2/19
  plesaunce, *obl.* 2/18

-and, -ande (*see* **-ond** and **-onde**)

land, *obl.*
  stande, 3 *pl. pres.* 8/198
  stande, *inf.* 8/201
fande, *pp.*
  lande, *obl.* 80/548
  stande, *inf.* 80/550
hande, *obl.*
  lande, *nom.* 44/15, 113/268
  lande, *obj.* 9/211
  lande, *obl.* 3/57, 35/966, 113/259, 144/117, 184/156
  sande, *obl.* 13/342
  stande, *inf.* 85/679, 113/270, 115/315, 184/158
  stande, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 144/118
lande, *nom.*
  *fonde, *pp.* 47/103
  hande, *obl.* 44/17, 113/271
  stande, *inf.* 2/15, 47/102, 113/270, 123/537, 176/141
  stande, 3 *subj.* 2/28
  *wonde, *nom.* 123/537
lande, *obj.*
  hande, *obl.* 9/213
  *hond, *obl.* 47/81
  stande, *inf.* 106/55, 181/7c
  *stond, *inf.* 47/82
  upstande, *v.* 3 *subj.* 75/392

lande, *obl.*
fande, *pp.* 80/551
hande, *obl.* 3/59, 35/965, 113/258, 144/115, 184/159
stande, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 99/1074, 124/556
stande, *inf.* 80/550, 115/304, 124/567, 144/109, 152/91, 184/158, 187/21
stande, *v. subj. pres.* 107/94, 144/118
understande, *pp.* 68/198
understande, *inf.* 62/26
*yfond, *pp.* 62/23
sande, *obl.*
hande, *obl.* 13/343
stande, *inf.* 97/1004
stande, *inf.*
fande, *pp.* 80/551
*fonde, *pp.* 47/103
hande, *obl.* 85/678, 115/314, 113/271, 184/159
land, *obl.* 8/200
lande, *nom.* 2/17, 47/100, 113/268, 123/534, 176/143
lande, *obj.* 106/56, 181/69
lande, *obl.* 80/548, 115/302, 124/566, 144/107, 152/90, 184/156, 187/20
*londe, *nom.* 67/174
sande, *obl.* 97/1002
stande, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
*wonde, *nom.* 123/537
stande, 3 *subj.*
lande, *nom.* 2/27
stande, *v.* 3 *pres.*
land, *obl.* 8/200
lande, *obl.* 99/1072, 124/554
stande, *inf.* 8/201
stande, *v. subj.*
hande, *obl.* 144/115
lande, *obl.* 107/92, 144/117
understande, *inf.*
lande, *obl.* 62/23
*yfond, *pp.* 62/25
understande, *pp.*
lande, *obl.* 68/195
upstande, *v. subj.*
lande, *obj.* 75/391

-ane

bane, *nom. sing.*
henbane, *obl.* 32/877
pane, *obl.* 32/879
henbane, *obl.*
bane, *nom. sing.* 32/880
pane, *obl.* 32/879
pane, *obl.*
bane, *nom. sing.* 32/880
henbane, *obl.* 32/877

-ange (*see* -annge and -onge)

lange, *a. pl.*
*elonge, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 4/89
strange, *a. pl.* 4/88
strange, *a. pl.*
*elonge, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 4/89
lange, *a. pl.* 4/86
strange, *a. sing.*
channge, *nom.* 64/90

-anys

planys, *obl.*
tranys, *obj.* 94/921
*yslayne is, 94/922
tranys, *obj.*
planys, *obl.* 94/919
*yslayne is, 94/922

-annce (*see* -ance, -aunce)

abondannce, *nom. sing.*
advannce, *inf.* 166/66
advannce, *inf.*
abondannce, *nom. sing.* 166/64
avannce, *inf.*
distannce, *obj.* 124/576
enhance, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 124/578
distannce, *obj.*
avannce, *inf.* 124/579
enhance, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 124/578

-annge (*see* -ange, -aunge)

channge, *nom.*
strange, *a. sing.* 64/91

-annte (*see* -aunte)

avannte, *inf.*
  transplannte, *imper.* 151/76
transplannte, *imper.*
  avannte, *inf.* 151/77
transversannte, *a. pl.*
  chaunte, *inf.* 21/565
  plesaunte, *a. sing.* 21/562

-ape

escape, *inf.*
  grape, *obj.* 100/1101
  jape, *nom.* 100/1104
  sape, *obl.* 213/174
escape, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  grape, *obl.* 8/190
escape, *v.* 3 *subj. pres.*
  frape, *inf.* 202/418
  grape, *obj.* 202/415
frape, *inf.*
  escape, *v.* 3 *subj. pres.* 202/417
  grape, *obj.* 202/415
grape, *obj.*
  escape, *inf.* 100/1103
  escape, *v.* 3 *subj. pres.* 202/417
  frape, *inf.* 202/418
  jape, *nom.* 100/1104
grape, *obl.*
  escape, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 8/192
jape, *nom.*
  escape, *inf.* 100/1103
  grape, *obj.* 100/1101
sape, *obl.*
  escape, *inf.* 213/175

-appe

gappe, *obj.*
  happe, *imper.* 68/214
  wrappe, *imper.* 68/215
happe, *imper.*
  gappe, *obj.* 68/212
  wrappe, *imper.* 68/215
wrappe, *imper.*
  gappe, *obj.* 68/212
  happe, *imper.* 68/214

-ardde (*see* -arde)

hardde, *a. sing.*
  downwarde, *adv.* 48/122

-arde (*see* -ardde)

downwarde, *adv.*
  hardde, *a. sing.* 48/120
harde, *a. sing.*
  harde, *inf.* 57/365
harde, *inf.*
  harde, *a. sing.* 57/367
harde, *a. pl.*
  upwarde, *adv.* 89/787
larde, *obl.*
  rewarde, *inf.* 16/434
rewarde, *inf.*
  larde, *obl.* 16/433
upwarde, *adv.*
  harde, *a. pl.* 89/785

-ardes (*see* -arde is)

hardes, *obj.*
  myddelwardes, *adv.* 169/137
  harde is, 169/138
myddlewardes, *adv.*
  hardes *obj.* 169/135
  harde is, 169/138

-arde is (*see* -ardes)

harde is,
  hardes, *obj.* 169/135
  myddlewardes, *adv.* 169/137

-are

are, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  capare, *obj.* 110/172
  columbare, *adj. sing.* 220/352
  declare, 197/275
  fecundare, *a. pl.* 36/985
  mare, *obl.* 36/984, 136/885
  nare, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 136/888
  rare, *a. pl.* 5/99, 80/533, 84/650, 220/355
  rare, *a. sing.* 4/85, 98/1043 164/20

repare, *inf.* 107/85
spare, *inf.* 110/173, 197/278
square, *a. sing.* 47/104
square, *adv.* 129/674
bare, *adj.*
declare, *inf.* 107/90
capare, *obj.*
are, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 110/170
spare, *imper.* 110/173
care, *obj.*
cynabare, *obl.* 211/118
care, *obl.*
forfare, *pp.* 138/931
spare, *inf.* 42/1148
columbare, *adj. sing.*
are, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 220/354
rare, *adj. pl.* 220/355
cynabare, *obl.*
care, *obj.* 211/119
declare, *inf.*
are, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 197/277
bare, *adj.* 107/91
spare, *inf.* 197/278
fare, *inf.*
chare, *obl.* 159/42
fecundare, *a. pl.*
are, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 36/982
mare, *obl.* 36/984
forfare, *pp.*
care, *obl.* 138/932
mare, *obl.*
are, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 36/982, 136/887
fecundare, *a. pl.* 36/985
nare, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 136/888
nare, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
are, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 136/887
mare, *obl.* 136/885
pare, *inf.*
repare, *inf.* 80/531
rare, *a. pl.*
are, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 5/101, 80/535, 84/651, 220/354
columbare, *adj. sing.* 220/352
rare, *a. sing.*
are, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 4/87, 98/1042, 164/21
rare, *adv.*
spare, *adv.* 110/185
repare, *inf.* renew (*see* repaire)
are, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 107/87
pare, *inf.* 80/532
stare, *inf.* 208/48
spare, *inf.*
are, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 110/170, 197/277
capare, *obj.* 110/172
care, *obl.* 42/1147
declare, *inf.* 197/275
spare, *adv.*
rare, *adv.* 110/183
square, *a. sing.*
are, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 47/105
square, *adv.*
are, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 129/676
stare, *inf.*
repare, *inf.* 208/49

-ares (*see* -are is)

hares, *nom.*
tares, *obj.* 62/36
tares, *obj.*
hares, *nom.* 62/38
mares, *nom.*
*ware is, 28/756

-are is (*see* -ares, -arys)

ware is
mares, *nom.* 28/755
bare is
marys, *obj.* 132/779

-arge

charge, *nom.*
large, *obl.* 28/746
charge, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 28/747
charge, *obj.*
large, *adj. pl.* 120/442
charge, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.*
charge, *nom.* 28/744
enlarge, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 6/138
large, *adv.* 6/135, 27/720
large, *obl.* 28/746

charge, *inf.*
  large, *adj. pl.* 134/819
enlarge, *imper.*
  large, *a. sing.* 40/1100
enlarge, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
  charge, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 6/137
  large, *adv.* 6/135
large, *adj. pl.*
  charge, *inf.* 134/820
  charge, *obj.* 120/444
large, *a. sing.*
  enlarge, *imper.* 40/1102
large, *adv.*
  charge, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 6/137, 27/721
  enlarge, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 6/138
large, *obl.*
  charge, *nom.* 28/744
  charge, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 28/247

-arie

adversarie, *nom.*
  necessarie, *a. sing.* 20/527
  warie, *imper.* 20/530
carie, *inf.*[1]
  necessarie, *adj. sing.* 159/49
necessarie, *a. sing.*
  adversarie, *nom.* 20/529
  carie, *inf.* 159/48
  varie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 14/353
  warie, *imper.* 20/530
unnecessarie, *adj. sing.*
  carie,[1] *inf.* 143/88
varie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  necessarie, *a. sing.* 14/351
warie, *imper.*
  adversarie, *nom.* 20/529
  necessarie, *a. sing.* 20/527

-ary

pampinary, *a. pl.*
  vary, *inf.* 65/116
  wary, *inf.* 65/117
rosary, *obj.*
  seminary, *obj.* 108/125
seminary, *obj.*
  rosary, *obj.* 108/126
vary, *inf.*
  pampinary, *a. pl.* 65/114
  wary, *inf.* 65/117
wary, *inf.*
  pampinary, *a. pl.* 65/114
  vary, *inf.* 65/116

-arys (*see* **-are is**)

marys, *obj.*
  bare is, 132/781

-ark (*see* **-erk**)

kark, *inf.*
  *werk, *obl.* 129/700

-arme

charme, *obj.*
  harme, *obj.* 20/540
enarme, *inf.*
  harme, *inf.* 19/501
  warme, *a. pl.* 23/622
  warme, *inf.* 19/499
harme, 3 *subj. pres.*
  warme, *a. pl.* 45/41
harme, *inf.*
  enarme, *inf.* 19/502
  warme, *a. pl.* 99/1063, 194/202
  warme, *adj. sing.* 93/897, 218/322
  warme, *inf.* 19/499
harme, *obj.*
  charme, *obj.* 20/542
  warme, *a. pl.* 96/981
  warme, *a. sing.* 13/344
harme, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  warme, *adj. pl.* 121/470
warme, *a. pl.*
  enarme, *inf.* 23/623
  harme, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 121/472
  harme, 3 *subj. pres.* 45/42
  harme, *inf.* 99/1064 194/203
  harme, *obj.* 96/983

[1] Miswritten in MS. *caire.*

warme, *a. sing.*
harme, *inf.* 93/899, 218/321
harme, *obj.* 13/346
warme, *inf.*
enarme, *inf.* 19/502
harme, *inf.* 19/501

-art (*see* **-arte**)

part, *obj.*
*departe, *inf.* 202/423

-arte (*see* **-art**)

departe, *inf.*
*part, *obj.* 202/421

-arted

coarted, *pp.*
darted, *pp.* 101/1132
departed, *pp.* 101/1129
darted, *pp.*
coarted, *pp.* 101/1131
departed, *pp.* 101/1129
departed, *pp.*
coarted, *pp.* 101/1131
darted, *pp.* 101/1132

-asse

asse, *obl.*
nasse, *v.* 3 *sing. past*, 136/886
brasse, *a. sing.*
passe, *imper.* 40/1095
nasse, *v.* 3 *sing. past*
asse, *obl.* 136/884
passe, *imper.*
brasse, *a. sing.* 40/1093
passe, *inf.*
passe, *obj.* 205/500
passe, *obj.*
passe, *inf.* 205/498

-aste (*see* **-aaste**)

caste, *imper.*
caste, *inf.* 164/9
laste, *adv.* 164/11
caste, *inf.*
caste, *imper.* 164/12
laste, *adv.* 164/11
faste, *adv.*
haste, *inf.* 85/686
haste, *inf.*
faste, *adv.* 85/685
haste, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.*
waste, *inf.* 140/3
laste, *adv.*
caste, *imper.* 164/12
caste, *inf.* 164/9
waste, *inf.*
haaste, *inf.* 91/843
haste, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 140/1

-at (*see* **-ate**)

ablaqueat, *adj. pl.*
*astate, *obl.* 151/59

-ate (*see* **-at** and **-atte**)

abate, *inf.*
desolate, *inf.* 44/4
temporate, *a. pl.* 44/2
adorate, *adj. pl.*
desicate, *adj. sing.* 110/179
pastynate, *adj. pl.* 110/177
astate, *nom.*
moderate, *a. sing.* 98/1035
astate, *obl.*
*ablaqueat, *adj. pl.* 151/57
fortunate, *v.* 3 *sing. imper.* 7/180
temporate, *a. pl.* 7/177, 61/1
ate, *prep.* (*see* atte)
temporate, *adj. pl.* 153/127
celebrate, *pp.*
variate, *adj. sing.* 209/52
concavate, *a. sing.*
dilate, *inf.* 70/254
revocate, *a. sing.* 70/256
desiccate, *adj. sing.*
adorate, *adj. pl.* 110/180
pastynate, *adj. pl.* 110/177
desolate, *inf.*
abate, *inf.* 44/5
temporate, *a. pl.* 44/2
dilate, *inf.*
concavate, *a. sing.* 70/257
revocate, *pp.* 70/256

emplastrate, *adj. pl.*
enoculate, *inf.* 144/131
temperate, *adj. pl.* 144/129
enoculate, *inf.*
emplastrate, *adj. pl.* 144/132
temperate, *adj. pl.* 144/129
estate, *obj.*
refrigerate, *pp.* 160/62
fortunate, *v.* 3. *sing. imper.*
astate, *obl.* 7/179
temporate, *a. pl.* 7/177
inclinate, *a. sing.*
temporate, *a. pl.* 94/918
inoculate, *pp.*
mediate, *adj. sing.* 127/647
mediate, *adj. sing.*
inoculate, *pp.* 127/645
moderate, *a. sing.*
astate, *nom.* 98/1036
pastynate, *pp.*
adorate, *adj. pl.* 110/180
desiccate, *pp.* 110/179
state, *nom.* 63/52
refrigerate, *pp.*
estate, *obj.* 160/63
revocate, *a. sing.*
concavate, *a. sing.* 70/257
dilate, *inf.* 70/254
state, *nom.*
pastynate, *a. pl.* 63/50
temperate, *adj. pl.*
emplastrate, *adj. pl.* 144/132
enoculate, *inf.* 144/131
temporate, *a. pl.*
abate, *inf.* 44/5
astate, *obl.* 61/3, 7/179
ate, *prep.* 153/129
*atte, *prep.* 192/150
desolate, *inf.* 44/4
fortunate, *v.* 3 *sing. imper.* 7/180
inclinate, *a. sing.* 94/920
temporate, *a. sing.*
*atte, *prep.* 45/31
variate, *adj. sing.*
celebrate, *pp.* 209/50
violate, *a. sing.*
*ytake, *pp.* 103/1172

-ateth

abateth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
hateth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 23/618
prateth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 23/620
hateth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
abateth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 23/621
prateth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 23/620
prateth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
abateth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 23/621
hateth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 23/618

-athes (see **-athe is**)

bathes, *nom. pl.*
scathe is, 40/1106, 41/1116

-athe is (see **-athes**)

scathe is
bathes, *nom. pl.* 40/1106, 41/1116.

at is (*see* **attes**)

that is
gnattes, *obl.* 32/869

-atte (*see* **-ate**)

atte, *prep.*
*temporate, *adj. pl.* 192/148
*temporate, *a. sing.* 45/29

-attes

cattes, *nom.*
gnattes, *obj.* 33/905
rattes, *obj.* 33/907
gnattes, *obj.*
cattes, *nom.* 33/908
rattes, *obj.* 33/907
gnattes, *obl.*
that is, 32/871
rattes, *obj.*
cattes, *nom.* 33/908
gnattes, *obj.* 33/905

-aunce (*see* **-ance, annce**)

abundaunce, *obj.*
perchaunce, *adv.* 51/217
avaunce, *inf.*
gouernance, *nom.* 5/107
perchaunce, *adv.* 5/110

consideraunce, *nom.*
gouvernance, *obl.* 2/16
plesaunce, *obl.* 2/18
fecundaunce, *obl.*
pleasaunce, *obl.* 134/836
perchaunce, *adv.*
abundaunce, *obj.* 51/217
avaunce, *inf.* 5/109
gouvernance, *nom.* 5/107
pleasaunce, *obl.*
consideraunce, *nom.* 2/19
fecundance, *obl.* 134/838
gouvernance, *obl.* 2/16

-aunge

chaunge, *obj.*
straunge, *adj. pl.* 129/688
straunge, *adj. sing.* 143/98
chaunge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
eschaunge, *obl.* 9/236
estraunge, *a. sing.* 9/235
eschaunge, *obl.*
chaunge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 9/233
estraunge, *a. sing.* 9/235
estraunge, *a. sing.*
chaunge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 9/233
eschaunge, *obl.* 9/236
straunge, *adj. sing.*
chaunge, *obj.* 122/690, 143/99

-aunt (*see* -aunte)

denaunt, *prep.*
haunt, *obj.* 160/75
*plaunte, *inf.* 160/72
haunt, *inf.*
plesaunt, *adj. sing.* 113/253
haunt, *obj.*
denaunt, *prep.* 160/74
*plaunte, *inf.* 160/72
plesaunt, *adj. sing.*
haunt, *inf.* 113/255

-aunte (*see* -annte and -aunt)

chaunte, *inf.*
plesaunte, *a. sing.* 21/562
transversannte, *a. pl.* 21/564
haunte, *inf.*
plesaunte, *adj. pl.* 134/828
plaunte, *inf.*
*denaunt, *prep.* 160/74
*haunt, *obj.* 160/75
plesaunte, *adj. pl.*
haunte, *inf.* 134/830
plesaunte, *a. sing.*
chaunte, *inf.* 21/565
transversannte, *a. pl.* 21/564

-aunted

haunted, *pp.*
transplaunted, *pp.* 51/195
transplaunted, *pp.*
haunted, *pp.* 51/196

-ave

cave, *obl.*
have, *inf.* 147/194
shave, *imper.* 147/195
chave, *imper.* 2 *sing.*
have, *imper.* 13/340
pave, *imper.* 13/341
clave, *nom. sing.*
have, *inf.* 119/441
clave, *obl.*
crave, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 119/417
have, *inf.* 119/418, 119/430
crave, *imper.*
have, *inf.* 184/139
crave, *inf.*
have, *inf.* 85/667
save, 3 *pl. pres.* 85/670
crave, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
clave, *obl.* 119/415
have, *inf.* 91/854, 119/418
have, *imper.*
chave, *imper.* 2 *sing.* 13/338
pave, *imper.* 13/341
pave, *inf.* 155/176
have, *inf.*
cave, *obl.* 147/192
clave, *obl.* 119/415, 119/428, 119/440
crave, *imper.* 184/140

crave, *inf.* 85/669
crave, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 91/853, 119/417
save, *inf.* 100/1086
shave, *imper.* 147/195
have, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
save, *imper.* 118/395
pave, *imper.*
chave, *imper.* 2 *sing.* 13/338
have, *imper.* 13/340
pave, *inf.*
have, *imper.* 155/178
save, *imper.*
have, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 118/393
save, *inf.*
have, *inf.* 100/1088
save, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
crave, *inf.* 85/669
have, *inf.* 85/667
shave, *pp.* 74/370
shave, *imper.*
cave, *obl.* 147/192
have, *inf.* 147/194
shave, *pp.*
save, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 74/371

-aved

graved, *pp.*
saved, *pp.* 150/43
saved, *pp.*
graved, *pp.* 150/45

-awe

drawe, *inf.*
lawe, *obl.* 166/68
withdrawe, *pp.* 166/65
lawe, *obl.*
drawe, *inf.* 166/67
withdrawe, *pp.* 166/65
withdrawe, *pp.*
drawe, *inf.* 166/67
lawe, *obl.* 166/68

-axe

laxe, *adj. sing.*
waxe, *inf.* 197/283
waxe, *inf.*
laxe, *adj. sing.* 197/281

-e (*see* -ee and -ie)

be, *imper.*
fle, 3 *pl. pr.* 201/397
three, *adj. pl.* 200/378
peretre, *obl.* 185/176
quantitee, *nom.* 192/157
quantitee, *obl.* 201/397
be, *inf.*
chiritree, *obl.* 102/1147
bee, *obj.* 39/1064
countree, *obl.* 79/512
difficultee, *obl.* 150/25
eternitee, *obl.* 86/721
extremitee, *obj.* 119/436
fecunditee, *obl.* 70/253
*fecunditie, *nom.* 11/282
felicitee, *obl.* 207/5
feracitee, *obl.* 209/68
fertilitee, *obj.* 11/284, 171/12
fig-tree, *obj.* 218/313
fle, *inf.* 34/929, 54/297
free, *a. sing.* 46/75
he, *pron.* 29/785
hillaritee, *obl.* 135/852
humyditee, *nom.* 183/112
libertee, *obl.* 130/724
necessitee, *obl.* 49/134
povertee, *obl.* 188/37
puritee, *obj.* 201/405
pynappultree, *obl.* 98/1049
qualitee, *obl.* 83/628, 86/694, 188/40
quantitee, *nom. sing.* 168/117
se, *imper.* 39/1055, 117/362, 162/110, 199/333, 204/472
se, *inf.* 9/226, 36/986, 69/235, 72/306, 83/627, 84/661, 112/243, 119/438, 171/9, 185/173
se, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 58/397
see, *inf.* 104/11, 135/850
see, *obl.* 130/726, 168/114, 120/443, 184/145
she, *pron.* 26/695
solempnitee, *obl.* 207/2

stre, *obl.* 93/890
stre, *obj.* 112/223
summitee, *obl.* 112/240
summyte, *obl.* 119/433
the, *art.* 131/741
the, *pron.* 69/236
the, *inf.* 111/216
thee, *pron.* 120/446
thre, *adj. pl.* 26/697, 46/72, 109/143, 199/331
three, *num.* 34/926, 185/170
tre, *num. adj.* 142/72
tree, *nom.* 58/394, 67/180, 209/65
tree, *obj.* 39/1052, 72/303, 104/12, 189/62, 218/312
tree, *obl.* 58/391, 68/204, 69/220, 78/488, 87/731, 88/773, 92/876, 117/359, 121/484, 122/519, 150/26, 162/107, 198/328
ubertee, *obl.* 64/104
utilitee, *nom. sing.* 184/144, 78/485
utilitee, *obl.* 131/738
virginitee, *obl.* 9/229
ye, *pron.* 51/190
be, *obl.*
flee, *inf.* 146/180
see, *inf.* 146/178
be, *pp.*
see, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 20/541
the, *pron.* 20/544
be, *subj.*
asperitee, *obl.* 86/712
figtree, *obl.* 204/490
flee, *imper.* 6/150
frigiditee, *nom. sing.* 108/124
he, *pron.* 126/610
humyditee, *obl.* 95/957
kepe, *imper.* 183/123
lepe, *v.* 3. *sing. pres.* 183/121
libertee, *obl.* 94/938
me, *pron.* 75/393
propurtee, *obl.* 165/23
quantitee, *obj.* 115/325
quantitee, *obl.* 198/312
se, *inf.* 108/123, 198/313
se, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 96/984, 189/52
see, *inf.* 146/178, 165/25
see, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 109/151
the, *art.* 109/152
the, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 97/1012
three, *a. pl.* 72/324, 88/758, 90/819, 153/107
tree, *nom.* 95/956
tree, *obl.* 72/327, 86/711, 88/760, 96/985, 97/1013, 108/113, 153/109
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
Almandtree, *obj.* 212/156
bee, *nom. sing.* 155/170
contumacitee, *obj.* 128/691
extremyte, *obl.* 215/243
felicitee, *obl.* 124/555
fertilitee, *nom. sing.* 174/89
fertilitee, *obj.* 124/557
fertilitee, *obl.* 212/159
firmitee, *obl.* 134/829
flee, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 174/81
he, *pron.* 127/648, 195/221, 195/228
iniquitee, *obl.* 167/89
naturalitee, *obj.* 134/832
propretee, *obl.* 128/688
qualitee, *obl.* 129/689
quan[t]itee, *obl.* 77/464
rotunditee, *obl.* 133/803
se, *inf.* 171/5, 104/5
se, *v.* 1 *pl. pres.* 32/865
see, *imper.* 149/19
see, *inf.* 129/692
see, *obl.* 149/10, 171/4
see, *v.* 3. *pl. pres.* 174/88
sle, *inf.* 32/863
slee, *inf.* 155/173
solempnitee, *obj.* 104/2
stre, *obl.* 121/491
three, *num. adj.* 47/92, 149/18, 67/177
tree, *obl.* 120/463, 126/631, 127/649, 161/92, 195/219, 195/226, 215/238, 215/240, 220/357

ubertee, *obj.* 167/88
ubertee, *obl.* 174/79
we, *pron.* 164/19
ye, *pron.* 133/804, 164/16
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
Amynee, *nom.* 64/86
bee, *nom. sing.* 218/317
bee, *obj.* 173/60
fecunditee, *obl.* 182/79
fertilitee, *obj.* 182/82
fertilitee, *obl.* 65/106
flee, *inf.* 146/176
he, *pron.* 11/279, 143/84, 170/166
perytree, *obj.* 173/58
povertee, *obj.* 219/331
se, *imper.* 77/467, 203/460, 219/334
se, *inf.* 61/17, 218/320
se, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 195/235
she, *pron.* 170/165
the, *pron.* 170/163
thre, *num. adj.* 7/153
three, *num. adj.* 64/89, 142/65
tree, *obj.* 182/92, 195/233
tree, *obl.* 73/351, 128/683, 147/196, 190/78, 203/457
cle, *obl.*
sle, *inf.* 109/155
extremyte, *obl.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 215/242
tree, *obl.* 215/240
fecundite, *obl.*
felicitee, *nom.* 138/933
fle, *inf.*
be, *inf.* 34/928, 54/295
three, *obl.* 34/926
fle, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
be, *imper.* 201/396
quantitee, *obl.* 201/394
forme, *obj.*
*me, *pron.* 60/448
he, *pron.*
Almauntree, *obl.* 194/200
be, *inf.* 29/787
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 127/646, 195/222, 195/229
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 11/280, 143/85, 170/168
chiritree, *obj.* 194/201
flee, *inf.* 33/901
see, *obl.* 183/113
see, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 33/900
she, *pron.* 170/165
the, *pron.* 170/163
tree, *obl.* 127/649, 195/219, 195/226
maturite, *obl.*
*kepe, *obj.* 183/126
me, *pron.*
be, *subj.* 75/395
forme, *obj.* 60/447
se, *imper.*
be, *inf.* 39/1054, 117/361, 162/109, 199/334, 204/470
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 77/466, 203/459, 219/333
povertee, *obj.* 219/331
quan[t]itee, *obl.* 77/464
thre, *num.* 199/331
three, *num.* 196/251
tree, *obj.* 39/1052
tree, *obl.* 117/359, 162/107, 203/457
se, *inf.*
be, *inf.* 9/228, 36/987, 69/233, 72/305, 83/625, 84/659, 112/242, 119/439, 171/11, 185/172
be, *subj.* 108/121, 198/310
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 104/4, 171/2
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 61/15, 218/319
bee, *nom. sing.* 218/317
bee, *obl.* 146/164
extremitee, *obj.* 119/436
fertilitee, *obj.* 171/12
flee, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 146/166
frigiditee, *nom. sing.* 108/124
quantitee, *nom. sing.* 220/366
quantitee, *obl.* 83/628, 198/312
see, *obl.* 171/4
solempnitee, *obj.* 104/2

summitee, *obl.* 112/240
summyte, *obl.* 214/205
the, *pron.* 69/236
thee, *pron.* 214/207
thre, *adj.* 185/170
tree, *obl.* 220/369
tree, *obj.* 72/303
virginitee, *obl.* 9/229
se, *v.* 1 *pl. pres.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 32/866
sle, *inf.* 32/863
se, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.*
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 195/236
tree, *obj.* 195/233
se, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
be, *inf.* 58/396
tree, *nom.* 58/394
se, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.*
be, *subj.* 96/982, 189/50
tree, *obl.* 96/985
she, *pron.*
be, *inf.* 26/698
be, *v.* 3 *pres. sing.* 170/168
he, *pron.* 170/166
the, *pron.* 170/163
thre, *num. adj.* 26/697
sle, *inf.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 32/866
cle, *obl.* 109/157
se, *v.* 1 *pl. pres.* 32/865
stre, *obj.*
be, *inf.* 112/224
stre, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 93/892
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 121/493
summyte, *obl.*
be *inf.* 119/434
se, *inf.* 214/208
thee, *pron.* 214/207
the, *art.*
be, 131/740
utilitee, *obj.* 131/738
the, *pron.*
be, *subj.* 109/149
be, *inf.* 69/233
be, *pp.* 20/543
be, *v.* 3 *pres. sing.* 170/168
he, *pron.* 170/166
se, *inf.* 69/235
see, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 109/151
see, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 20/541
she, *pron.* 170/165
the, *inf.*
be, *inf.* 111/217
the, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
be, *subj.* 97/1010
tree, *obl.* 97/1013
thre, *num. adj.*
be, *inf.* 26/698, 46/74, 109/141, 199/334
be, *v.* 3 *sing.* 7/154
free, *a. sing.* 46/75
se, *imper.* 199/333
she, *pron.* 26/695
tre, *num. adj.*
be, *inf.* 142/74
we, *pron.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 164/18
ye, *pron.* 164/16
ye, *pron.*
be, *inf.* 51/192
be, *v* 3. *pl. pres.* 133/801, 164/18
rotunditee, *obl.* 133/803
we, *pron.* 164/19

-eane (*see* -ene)

demeane, *imper.*
clene, *a. pl.* 55/323

-eason (*see* -eson)

reason, *nom.*
season, *obl.* 10/258
reason, *obl.*
geson, *adj. pl.* 164/5
leson, *inf.* 71/292
season, *obl.* 71/291
season, *nom.* 164/2
season, *obj.* 144/130
season, *nom. sing.*
geson, *adj. pl.* 164/5
leson, *inf.* 71/292
reason, *obl.* 164/4

season, *obj.*
reason, *obl.* 144/128
season, *obl.*
appeson, *inf.* 120/448
geson, *adj. pl.* 106/65
peson, *nom. pl.* 106/68
reason, *nom.* 10/259
reason, *obl.* 71/289

-ebre (*see* **-ever**)

elebre, *nom.*
*lever, *adj.* 38/1046

-eche

cleche, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
seche, *inf.* 145/156
deche, *inf.*
eche, *imp.* 41/1122
leche, *inf.* 41/1125
eche, *imp.*
deche, *inf.* 41/1124
leche, *inf.* 41/1125
leche, *inf.*
deche, *inf.* 41/1124
eche, *imp.* 41/1122
leche, *nom. sing.*
peche, *obl.* 211/127
peche, *obl.*
leche, *nom. sing.* 211/129
pleche, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 76/418
reche, *subj.* 76/417
teche, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 216/248
pleche, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
peche, *obl.* 76/415
reche, *subj.* 76/417
reche, *subj.*
peche, *obl.* 76/415
pleche, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 76/418
seche, *inf.*
cleche, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 145/158
teche, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
peche, *obl.* 216/246

-echeth

plecheth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
techeth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 73/332
techeth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
plecheth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 73/330

-ecte

confecte, *pp.*
dejecte, *imper.* 59/423
correcte, *inf.*
enfecte, *pp.* 11/294, 176/139
dejecte, *imper.*
confecte, *pp.* 59/421
directe, *adv.*
enfecte, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 155/177
tecte, *pp.* 155/180
directe, *adj.*
enfecte, *pp.* 214/206
enfecte, *pp.*
correcte, *inf.* 11/293, 176/140
directe, *adj.* 214/204
enfecte, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
directe, *adv.* 155/179
tecte, *pp.* 155/180
tecte, *pp.*
directe, *adv.* 155/179
enfecte, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 155/177

-ed (*see* **-eed** and **-eede**)

led, *pp.*
*heed, *obl.* 177/166
*leede, *obl.* 177/163

-edde

ledde, *pp.*
spredde, *pp.* 68/211
spredde, *pp.*
ledde, *pp.* 68/213

-ede (*see* **-eed**, **-eede** and **-eete**)

brede, *adj.*
lede, *inf.* 144/113
brede, *nom. sing.*
sprede, *pp.* 177/181
brede, *obl.*
drede, *inf.* 182/100
drede, *nom.* 68/210, 110/187

fede, *imper.* 21/556
lede, *inf.* 18/464
lede, 3 *subj. pres.* 155/189
rede, *a. pl.* 18/467
seede, *inf.* 182/103
sprede, *inf.* 40/1099, 110/186
brede, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
dede, *adj.* 116/345
fede, *inf.* 116/348
dede, *inf.*
lede, *inf.* 57/368
rede, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 57/369
dede, *nom. sing.*
fede, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 191/130
*weete, *adj. sing.* 191/128
dede, *obl.*
drede, *obj.* 111/207
drede, *obl.* 34/935
lede, 3 *subj. pres.* 111/205
trede, *inf.* 34/933
dede, *pp.*
brede, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 116/347
fede, *inf.* 116/348
dede, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
nede, *obl.* 179/19
sprede, *inf.* 179/16
drede, *nom.*
brede, *obl.* 68/209, 110/184
sprede, *inf.* 110/186
weede, *imper.* 141/28
drede, *inf.*
brede, *obl.* 182/102
hede, *obj.* 39/1072
nede, *adj. sing.* 131/735
sede, *inf.* 11/268
seede, *inf.* 182/103
spede, *inf.* 11/270
wede, *inf.* 46/70
drede, *obj.*
dede, *obl.* 111/208
lede, 3 *subj. pres.* 111/205
drede, *obl.*
dede, *obl.* 34/936
need, 3 *sing.* 10/261
rede, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 107/95
sede, *inf.* 10/263, 107/96
sprede, *inf.* 96/987
excede, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
succede, *v. sing. pres.* 161/105
fede, *imper.*
brede, *obl.* 21/554
lede, *inf.* 217/285
seede, *inf.* 217/284
fede, *inf.*
brede, *v.* 3. *pl. pres.* 116/347
dede, *adj.* 116/345
lede, *inf.* 24/646, 27/716
nede, *obl.* 27/718
rede, *a. pl.* 24/649
sede, *inf.* 181/77
fede, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
dede, *nom. sing.* 191/131
*weete, *adj. sing.* 191/128
hede, *obj.*
drede, *inf.* 39/1074
lede, *inf.*
brede, *obl.* 18/466, 144/112
dede, *inf.* 57/366
fede, *imper.* 217/282
fede, *inf.* 24/648, 27/719
lede, *inf.* 177/174, 177/175
nede, *obl.* 27/718
rede, *a. pl.* 18/467, 24/649
rede, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 57/369
seede, *inf.* 217/284
lede, 3 *subj. pres.*
dede, *obl.* 111/208
drede, *obj.* 111/207
brede, *obl.* 155/188
trede, *inf.* 182/99
mede, *obl.*
sprede, *imper.* 13/325
nede, *adj. sing.*
drede, *inf.* 131/736
procede, *imper.* 30/818
sprede, *inf.* 62/30
weede, *inf.* 62/32
nede, *obl.*
dede, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 179/18
fede *inf.* 27/719
lede, *inf.* 27/716
sprede, *imper.* 13/325, 40/1091
sprede, *inf.* 179/16

procede, *imper.*
nede, *a. sing.* 30/819
procede, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
wede, *inf.* 81/561
rede, *a. pl.*
brede, *obl.* 18/466
fede, *inf.* 24/648
lede, *inf.* 18/464, 24/646
rede, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.*
drede, *obl.* 107/93
sede, *inf.* 107/96
sprede, *inf.* 192/158
weede, *imper.* 192/156
rede, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
dede, *inf.* 57/366
lede, *inf.* 57/368
sede, *inf.*
drede, *inf.* 11/271
drede, *obl.* 10/264, 107/93
fede, *inf.* 181/76
heede, *obj.* 151/73
*need, *sing. pres.* 10/261
rede, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 107/95
spede, *inf.* 11/270
spede, *inf.*
drede, *inf.* 11/271
sede, *inf.* 11/268
sprede, *imper.*
mede, *obl.* 13/323
nede, *obl.* 40/1092
sprede, *inf.*
brede, *nom. sing.* 177/182
brede, *obl.* 40/1098, 110/184
dede, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 179/18
drede, *nom.* 110/187
drede, *obl.* 96/986
nede, *a. sing.* 62/33
nede, *obl.* 179/19
rede, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 192/159
weede, *imper.* 192/156
weede, *inf.* 62/32
succede, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
excede, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 161/104
trede, *inf.*
dede, *obl.* 34/936
drede, *obl.* 34/935
lede, 3 *subj. pres.* 182/101
wede, *inf.*
drede, *nom.* 46/69
procede, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 81/563

-ede is (*see* **-edes, -edys, -eedes, -eed is,** and **-eedys**)

dede is,
need is, 53/271
seedes, *obj.* 53/268
seedys, *nom. pl.* 184/160
drede is,
eedes, *obl.* 28/743
weedes, *obl.* 46/76
nede is,
seedes, *obj.* 29/792
spede is, 56/341, 70/250
stedes, *obl.* 31/828, 56/338
stedys, *obl.* 70/247
wede is, 31/830
spede is,
nede is, 56/340, 70/249
stedes, *obl.* 56/338
stedys, *obl.* 70/247
wede is,
stedes, *obl.* 31/828
nede is, 31/831

-edes (*see* **ede is** and **eede is**)

redes, *obl.*
drede is, 28/745
sedes, *obj.*
seede is, 51/213
stedes, *obl.*
nede is, 31/831, 56/340
spede is, 56/341
wede is, 31/830

-edeth (*see* **-eedeth**)

ledeth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
proceedeth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 121/473
succedeth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 121/471

succedeth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
ledeth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 121/474
proceedeth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 121/473

-edys (*see* -ede is)

stedys, *nom. pl.*
nede is, 70/249
spede is, 70/250

-ee (*see* -e and -ie)

Almandtree, *obj.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 212/158
fertilitee, *obl.* 212/159
Almauntree, *obl.*
chiritree, *obj.* 194/201
he, *pron.* 194/198
Amynee, *a. pl.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 64/88
three, *num. adj.* 64/89
asperitee, *obl.*
be, *subj.* 86/709
tree, *obl.* 86/711
auctoritee, *nom.*
jocunditee, *obl.* 101/1121
beautee, *obj.*
qualitee, *obl.* 133/786
beautee, *obl.*
densitee, *obl.* 133/794
see, *inf.* 133/797
bee, *nom. sing.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 155/172
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 218/319
se, *inf.* 218/320
slee, *inf.* 155/173
bee, *obj.*
be, *inf.* 39/1063
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 173/61
perytree, *obj.* 173/58
bee, *obl.*
flee, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 146/166
se, *inf.* 146/167
chastitee, *obl.*
tree, *nom.* 9/230
chiritree, *obj.*
Almauntree, *obl.* 194/200
he, *pron.* 194/198
Chiritree, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 102/1148
tree, *obj.* 194/213
citurtree, *obl.*
felicitee, *obl.* 166/52
contumacitee, *obj.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 128/690
propretee, *obl.* 128/688
countree, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 79/514
densitee, *obj.*
immensitee, *nom.* 56/357
densitee, *obl.*
beautee, *obl.* 133/796
see, *inf.* 133/797
difficultee, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 150/23
tree, *obl.* 150/26
eternitee, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 86/720
eternytee, *obj.*
fertilitee, *obl.* 121/475
extremitee, *obj.*
be, *inf.* 119/439
se, *inf.* 119/438
fecunditee, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 70/255
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 182/81
fertilitee, *obj.* 182/82
felicitee, *nom.*
fecundite, *obl.* 138/935
felicitee, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 207/4
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 124/558
citurtree, *obl.* 166/50
fertilitee, *obj.* 124/557
solempnitee, *obl.* 207/2
feracitee, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 209/67
tree, *nom. sing.* 209/65
fertilitee, *obj.*
be, *inf.* 171/11
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 124/558
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 182/81

*fecunditie, *nom.* 11/282
fecunditee, *obl.* 182/79
felicitee, *obl.* 124/555
se, *inf.* 171/9
fertilitee, *nom. sing.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 174/86
see, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 174/88
fertilitee, *obj.*
be, *inf.* 11/285
*fecunditie, *nom.* 11/282
fertilitee, *obl.*
Almandtree, *obj.* 212/156
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 212/158
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 65/108
eternytee, *obj.* 121/476
utilitee, *obl.* 79/524
Fig-tree, *obj.*
be, *inf.* 218/310
tree, 218/312
figtree, *obl.*
be, *subj.* 204/489
firmitee, *obl.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 134/831
naturalitee, *obj.* 134/832
flee, *imper.*
be, *v.* 3 *subj.* 6/148
flee, *inf.*
be, *obl.* 146/181
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 146/175
he, *pron.* 33/898
see, *inf.* 116/350, 146/178
see, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 33/900
flee, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
bee, *obl.* 146/164
be, *v.* 3. *pl. pres.* 174/82
se, *inf.* 146/167
ubertee, *obl.* 174/79
free, *a. sing.*
be, *inf.* 46/74
thre, *num. adj.* 46/72
frigiditee, *nom. sing.*
be, *subj.* 108/121
se, *inf.* 108/123
hillaritee, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 135/853
se, *inf.* 135/850
humyditee, *obj.*
be, *inf.* 183/111
humyditee, *obl.*
be, *subj.* 95/954
tree, *nom.* 95/956
immensitee, *nom.*
densitee, *obj.* 56/356
iniquitee, *obl.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 167/86
ubertee, *obj.* 167/88
jocunditee, *obl.*
auctoritee, *nom.* 101/1123
libertee, *obl.*
be, *subj.* 94/937
be, *inf.* 130/727
see, *obl.* 130/726
medietee, *obl.*
subtiltee, *obj.* 197/290
naturalitee, *obj.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 134/831
firmitee, *obl.* 134/829
necessitee, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 49/136
peretree, *obl.*
be, *imper.* 185/178
perytree, *obj.*
be, *v. subj.* 173/61
bee, *obj.* 173/60
povertee, *obj.*
be, *imper.* 219/333
se, *imper.* 219/334
povertee, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 188/39
qualitee, *obl.* 188/40
propretee, *obl.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 128/690
contumacitee, *obj.* 128/691
propurtee, *obl.*
be, *subj.* 165/26
see, *inf.* 165/25
puritee, *obj.*
be, *inf.* 201/406
pynappultree, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 98/1050

qualitee, *obl.*
beautee, *obj.* 133/788
be, *inf.* 86/696, 188/39
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 129/691
povertee, *obl.* 188/37
see, *inf.* 129/692
quantitee, *nom. sing.*
be, *inf.* 168/116
be, *imper.* 192/155
se, *inf.* 220/368
See, *obl.* 168/114
three, *num. adj.* 116/333
tree, *nom.* 79/518
tree, *obl.* 220/369, 116/331
quantitee, *obj.*
be, *inf.* 83/625
be, *subj.* 115/323, 198/310
se, *inf.* 83/627
quantitee, *obl.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 77/466
fle, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 201/397
se, *inf.* 198/313
se, *imper.* 77/467
be, *imper.* 201/396
rotunditee, *obl.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 133/801
ye, *pron.* 133/804
see, *imper.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 149/16
the, *pron.* 109/152
three, *num. adj.* 149/18
see, *inf.*
beautee, *obl.* 133/796
be, *inf.* 104/9, 135/853
be, *obl.* 146/181
be, *subj.* 165/26
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 129/691
densitee, *obl.* 133/794
flee, *inf.* 116/349, 146/180
hillaritee, *obl.* 135/852
propurtee, *obl.* 165/23
qualitee, *obl.* 129/689
see, *obl.* 159/22
tree, *obj.* 104/12
tree, *obl.* 126/615
see, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 120/445, 130/727, 168/116, 184/142
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 149/8, 171/2
he, *pron.* 183/115
libertee, *obl.* 130/724
quantitee, *nom. sing.* 168/117
se, *inf* 171/5
see, *inf.* 159/24
thee, *pron.* 120/446
three, *adj. pl.* 153/132
utilitee, *obj.* 184/144
see, *imper.*
be, *subj.* 109/149
he, *pron.* 33/898
flee, *inf.* 33/901
the, *pron.* 109/152
see, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 174/86
fertilitee, *nom. sing.* 174/89
see, *v.* 3 *sing. pres. subj.*
be, *pp.* 20/543
the, *pron.* 20/544
slee, *inf.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 155/172
bee, *nom. sing.* 155/170
solempnitee, *obj.*
be, *v.* 3 *pres. pl.* 104/4
se, *inf.* 104/5
solempnitee, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 207/4
felicitee, *obl.* 207/5
subtiltee, *obj.*
medietee, *obl.* 197/288
summitee, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 112/242
se, *inf.* 112/243
thee, *pron.*
be, *inf.* 120/445
se, *inf.* 214/208
see, *obl.* 120/443
summyte, *obl.* 214/205
three, *num. adj.*
Amynee, *a. pl.* 64/86
be, *imper.* 200/377

be, *subj.* 72/326, 88/761, 90/818, 153/110
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 47/94, 64/88, 67/179
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 142/67
quantitee, *nom. sing.* 116/334
se, *imper.* 196/252
see, *obl.* 153/133
tree, *nom.* 67/180
tree, *obl.* 72/327, 88/760, 116/331, 153/109, 177/164
three, *obl.*
be *inf.* 34/928
fle, *inf.* 34/929
three (3)
be, 3 *pl. pres.* 149/16
be, *inf.* 185/172
se, *inf.* 185/173
see, *imper.* 149/19
tree, *nom.*
be, *inf.* 58/396, 209/67
be, *subj.* 95/954
chastitee, *obl.* 9/231
feracitee, *obl.* 209/68
humyditee, *obl.* 95/957
quantitee, *nom.* 79/517
se, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 58/397
tree, *obj.*
be, *inf.* 39/1054, 72/305, 104/9, 218/310
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 182/94, 195/236
Chiritree, *obl.* 194/211
Fig-tree, *obj.* 218/313
se, *imper.* 39/1055
se, *inf.* 72/306
se, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 195/235
see, *inf.* 104/11
tree, *obl.*
asperitee, *obl.* 86/712
be, *inf.* 58/392, 68/206, 69/218, 78/487, 87/729, 88/771, 92/878, 117/361, 121/486, 122/521, 150/23, 162/109, 189/63, 198/329
be, *subj.* 72/326, 86/709, 88/761, 96/982, 97/1010, 108/115, 153/110
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 120/465, 126/633, 127/646, 161/94, 195/222, 195/229, 215/237, 215/242
be, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 73/353, 128/684, 147/197, 190/80, 203/459
difficultee, *obl.* 150/25
extremyte, *obl.* 215/243
he, *pron.* 127/648, 195/228, 195/221
quantitee, *nom. sing.* 116/334, 220/367
se, *imper.* 96/984, 117/362, 203/460, 162/110
se, *inf.* 220/368
see, *inf.* 126/616
the, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 97/1012
three, *num. adj.* 72/324, 88/758, 116/333, 153/107, 177/162
unytee, *obl.* 128/681
utilitee, *nom.* 78/485
ubertee, *obj.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 167/86
iniquitee, *obl.* 167/89
ubertee, *obl.*
be, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 174/82
flee, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 174/81
be, *inf.* 64/105
unytee, *obl.*
be, *v.* 3 *pres. sing.* 128/684
tree, *obl.* 128/683
utilitee, *nom.*
be, *inf.* 78/487, 184/142
tree, *obl.* 78/488
utilitee, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 131/740
fertilitee, *obl.* 79/525
see, *obl.* 184/145
the *art.* 131/741
virginitee, *obl.*
be, *inf.* 9/228
se, *inf.* 9/226

-eed (*see* **-ed, -ede,** and **-eede**)

heed, *adj. sing.*
  leed, *obl.* 116/337
heed, *obl.*
  *led, *pp.* 177/165
  *leede, *obl.* 177/163
leed, *obl.*
  heed, *adj. sing.* 116/339
need, *nom.*
  *drede, *obl.* 10/264
  *sede, *inf.* 10/263
reed, *nom.*
  speed, *nom.* 85/691
  threed, *obl.* 85/690
speed, *nom.*
  *seede, *obl.* 96/988
speed, *nom.*
  reed, *nom.* 85/688
  threed, *obl.* 85/690
threed, *obl.*
  reed, *nom.* 85/688
  speed, *nom.* 85/691

-eede (*see* **-ed, -ede,** and **-eed**)

heede, *obj.*
  sede, *inf.* 151/71
heede, *obl.*
  reede, *obl.* 111/197
leede, *obl.*
  *heed, *obl.* 177/166
  *led, *pp.* 177/165
reede, *obl.*
  heede, *obl.* 111/199
seede, *inf.*
  brede, *obl.* 182/102
  drede, *inf.* 182/100
  fede, *imper.* 217/282
  lede, *inf.* 217/285
seede, *obl.*
  *speed, *nom.* 96/990
weede, *imper.*
  drede, *nom. sing.* 141/29
  rede, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 192/159
  sprede, *inf.* 192/158
weede, *inf.*
  nede, *a. sing.* 62/33
  sprede, *inf.* 62/30

-eede is (*see* **-edes**)

seede is
  sedes, *nom. pl.* 51/211

-eedes (*see* **-ede is** and **-eed is**)

seedes, *nom. pl.*
  dede is, 53/270
  need is, 53/271
weedes *nom. pl.*
  drede is, 46/77

-eedeth (*see* **-edeth**)

proceedeth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
  ledeth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 121/474
  succedeth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 121/471

-eed is (*see* **-ede is, -eedes,** and **-eedys**)

need is
  dede is, 53/270
  seedes, *nom. pl.* 53/268
  seedys, *obj.* 151/70

-eedys (*see* **-ede is** and **-eed is**)

seedys, *obj.*
  dede is, 184/161
  need is, 151/69

-eef (*see* **-eefe** and **-ief**)

breef, *adj. sing.*
  leef, *adj. sing.* 129/687
leef, *adj. sing.*
  breef, *adj. sing.* 129/686
preef, *obl.*
  bonchief, *obl.* 5/115
  bonechief, *obl.* 69/228
  *breefe, *adv.* 69/226

-eefe (*see* **-eef** and **-ief**)

breefe, *adv.*
*bonechief, *obl.* 69/228
*preef, *obl.* 69/229

-eek (*see* **-eke**)

eek, *conj.*
greek, *nom. sing.* 181/71
leek, *nom.* 143/102
greek, *nom. sing.*
eek, *conj.* 181/73
*eke, *conj.* 101/1141
leek, *nom.*
eek, *conj.* 143/100
meek, *adj. pl.*
seek, *inf.* 129/697
seek, *adj. pl.*
*seke, *inf.* 215/230
seek, *inf.*
meek, *adj. pl.* 129/695
speek, *inf.*
*breke, *inf.* 126/627
*steke, *pp.* 126/625

-eeke (*see* **-eke**)

greeke, *obj.*
eke, *adv.* 199/346

-eel (*see* **-ell**)

eel, *obj.*
weel, *adv.* 17/436
*well, *adv.* 17/439
weel, *adv.*
eel, *obj.* 17/438
*well, *adv.* 17/439

-een (*see* **-eene** and **-en**)

atween, *adv.*
*clene, *adv.* 54/289
*fiftene (xv^ne^), *adj. pl.* 54/292
fleen, *nom. pl.*
*men, *nom. pl.* 34/914
*slen, *inf.* 34/912
seen, *pp.*
eighteen, *adj. pl.* 48/114
*seventene (xvii^ne^), *a. pl.* 48/117

-eene (*see* **-ene**)

demeene, *obl.*
lene, *a. sing.* 63/58
sustene, *inf.* 63/61
greene, *a. pl.*
bydene, *adv.* 8/184
clene, *adv.* 58/388
sustene, *inf.* 8/186
leene, *a. pl.*
clene, *adv.* 46/54
serene, *a. pl.* 46/53
leene, *a. sing.*
atwene, *prep.* 68/203
clene, *adv.* 64/82
lene, *adv.* 48/123
meene, *a. sing.* 64/81
meene, *obj.* 48/124
meene, *a. sing.*
clene, *adv.* 64/82
leene, *a. sing.* 64/79
meene, *obj.*
leene, *a. sing.* 48/121
lene, *adv.* 48/123

-eep (*see* **-epe**)

creep, *inf.*
deep, *adv.* 87/727
keep, *inf.* 127/652
creep, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
deep, *a. pl.* 47/86
deep, *adj. sing.* 111/191
*kepe, *imper.* 47/88
*kepe, *inf.* 111/194
deep, *adj. pl.*
*bywepe, *inf.* 16/425
creep, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 47/89
*kepe, *inf.* 16/424
*kepe, *imper.* 47/88
deep, *adj. sing.*
creep, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 111/193
*kepe, *inf.* 111/194
steep, *adj. pl.* 133/800

deep, *adv.*
creep, *inf.* 87/728
*crepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 109/158
*kepe, *inf.* 95/973, 109/156
steep, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 121/478
weep, *inf.* 121/481
deep, *imper.*
steep, *inf.* 117/378
keep, *imper.*
weep, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 138/938
keep, *inf.*
creep, *inf.* 127/654
steep, *adj. pl.*
deep, *adj. pl.* 133/802
steep, *imper.*
*kepe, *imper.* 90/812
steep, *inf.*
deep, *imper.* 117/377
steep, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
deep, *adv.* 121/480
weep, *inf.* 121/481
weep, *inf.*
deep, *adv.* 121/480
steep, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 121/478
weep, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
keep, *imper.* 138/939

-eepe (*see* -epe)

keepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
shepe, *obj.* 167/99
steepe, *inf.*
crepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 56/343

-eepeth (*see* -epeth)

keepeth, 3 *sing. pres.*
hepeth, *imper.* 105/34

-eer (*see* -ere)

cheer, *obl.*
populeer, *obl.* 195/225
Feveryeer, *obl.*
Janyveer, *obl.* 185/174, 215/218
heer, *adv.*
Janyveer, *obl.* 105/48
Octobeer, *obl.* 186/218
Janyveer, *obl.*
*clere, *a. pl.* 56/335
Feveryeer, *obl.* 185/175, 215/220
*Feveryere, *obl.* 50/178
heer, *adv.* 105/49
weer, *v.* 3 *past sing.* 210/87
Octobeer, *obl.*
heer, *adv.* 186/216
populeer, *obl.*
cheer, *obl.* 195/227
weer, *v.* 3 *past sing.*
Janyveer, *obl.* 210/85

-ees (*see* -ese)

doutelees, *adv.*
*encrese, *inf.* 155/169
thees, *pron.*
*lese, *inf.* 35/948

-eese (*see* -ese)

ceese, *inf.*
encrese, *nom. sing.* 143/91

-eest (*see* -est and -este)

beest, *obl.*
*enfeste, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 33/891
*kest, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 33/894
feest, *obl.*
leest, *adj. pl.* 146/190
leest, *adj. pl.*
feest, *obl.* 146/189

-eeste (*see* -este)

beeste, *nom. sing.*
*meste, *adj. pl.* 137/898

-eestes (*see* -estes, -eest is, and -est is).

beestes, *obj.*
*drestes, *obl.* 35/944
feest is, 62/39
honest is, 43/1165
*kest is, 62/40

-eest is (*see* **-eestes, -estes,** and **-est is**)

feest is,
beestes, *obj.* 62/37
*bestes, *obj.* 18/485
*kest is, 62/40
unleest is, 18/487
leest is,
*bestes, *obl.* 20/519
unleest is,
*bestes, *obj.* 18/485
leest is, 18/488

-eet (*see* **-eete** and **-ete**)

geet, *inf.*
greet, *adj. pl.* 85/681, 165/36
greet, *inf.* 85/683
weet, *adj. pl.* 142/56
geet, *nom. sing.*
*gete, *inf.* 129/678
greet, *adj.* 129/675
greet, *adj. pl.*
geet, *inf.* 165/38, 85/684
*gete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 134/837
greet, *inf.* 85/683, 120/454
heet, *obl.* 150/28
*mete, *imper.* 61/19
*mete, *obl.* 183/128
*sete, *pp.* 120/457
surtreet, *imper.* 120/460
sweet, *inf.* 61/18
*trete, *inf.* 199/350
*weete, *a. pl.* 63/73
*ygete, *pp.* 183/131
greet, *adj. sing.*
meet, *obj.* 165/49
greet, *adv.*
geet, *nom. sing.* 129/677
*gete, *imper.* 136/873
*gete, *inf.* 129/678
*hete, *obl.* 93/915
*trete, *inf.* 136/874, 213/185
*trete, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 93/914
greet, *inf.*
geet, *inf.* 85/684
greet, *adj. pl.* 85/683 120/455
heet, *obl.*
greet, *adj. pl.* 150/27
meet, *obj.*
greet, *adj. sing.* 165/48
surtreet, *imper.*
greet, *adj pl.* 120/459
*sete, *pp.* 120/457
sweet, *adj. pl.*
*meete, *adj. sing.* 198/318
sweet, *inf.*
greet, *a. pl.* 61/16
*mete, *imper.* 61/19
weet, *adj. pl.*
geet, *inf.* 142/57

-eete (*see* **-ede, -eet,** and **-ete**)

greete, *adj. pl.*
eete, *pp.* 123/553
gete, *inf.* 59/425
heete, *inf.* 44/6
swete, *inf.* 59/424
wete, *imper.* 212/146
eete, *pp.*
greete, *adj. pl.* 123/552
heete, *inf.*
greete, *a. pl.* 44/7
heete, *obl.*
gete, *inf.* 124/581
swete, *inf.* 156/201
trete, *inf.* 156/200
meete, *obj.*
ete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 99/1077
meete, *adj. sing.*
*sweet, *adj. pl.* 198/316
sweete, *adj. sing.* 197/295
swete, *adj. sing.* 199/335
meete, *adj. pl.*
swete, *adj. pl.* 172/43
seete, *adj. pl.*
unsweete, *adj. sing.* 174/84
sweete, *adj. sing.*
meete, *adj. sing.* 197/297
sete, *a. sing.* 59/420
wete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 121/479
sweete, *inf.*
swete, *a. pl.* 55/315

unsweete, *adj. sing.*
seete, *adj. pl.* 174/83
weete, *adj. pl.*
bete, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 210/101
*greet, *a. pl.* 63/71
weete, *adj. sing.*
*dede, *nom. sing.* 191/131
*fede, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 191/130
mete, *a. sing.* 49/158
mete, *inf.* 49/159
weete, *inf.*
*lete, *inf.* 81/577

-eeth

beeth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
deeth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 120/464
seeth, *v.* 3. *sing. pres.* 120/467

-eett (*see* -ette)

greett, *adj.*
*sette, *pp.* 115/209

-efte (*see* -afte)

efte, *adv.*
lefte, *pp.* 18/483, 142/52, 142/55
lefte, *pp.*
*crafte, *obj.* 75/401
efte, *adv.* 18/482, 142/52, 142/55
*shafte, *obj.* 75/404

-egges

dregges, *obj.*
legges, *obl.* 88/759
legges, *obl.*
dregges, *obj.* 88/757

-eght (*see* -est)

streght, *adj. sing.*
*brest, *nom. sing.* 129/681

-ey (*see* -ai)

cley, *a. sing.*
they, *pron.* 97/1005
sey, *inf.* 97/1006
cley, *obl.*
ley, *inf.* 89/802, 92/889
they, *pron.* 89/803
gey, *inf.*
obey, *inf.* 188/47
they, *pron.* 188/44
ley, *inf.*
cley, *obl.* 89/800, 92/888
they, *pron.* 19/803
obey, *inf.*
gey, *inf.* 188/46
they, *pron.* 188/44
sey, *inf.*
cley, *a.* 97/1003
they, *pron.* 97/1005
they, *pron.*
cley, *obl.* 89/800
cley, *a. sing.* 97/1003
gey, *inf.* 188/46
ley, *inf.* 89/802
obey, *inf.* 188/47
sey, *inf.* 97/1006
twey, *a. pl.*
thai, *pron.* 50/171

-eye (*see* -ie)

deye, 3 *pl. pres.*
trie, 3 *pl. pres.* 84/639
multiplie, *inf.* 84/641
eye, *nom.*
crie, *subj.* 154/156
drie, *a.* 154/158
plie, *imper.* 104/18
wrie, *imper.* 104/19
eye, *obj.*
die, *inf.* 22/600
drie, *adj. sing.* 149/13
maladie, *nom.* 22/599
multiplie, *inf.* 80/543, 127/650
trie, *inf.* 80/544
theye, *obl.* (the eye)
caprifie, *inf.* 161/86
pie, 3 *pl. pres.* 161/89

-eight

weight, *obj.*
*dight, *pp.* 41/1123

-eine, -eyne (*see* -ayne)

ayeine, *adv.*
  greyne, *obj.* 179/7
  reyne, *obl.* 77/442
bareyne, *a. sing.*
  tweyne, *a. pl.* 167/83
bareyne, *a. pl.*
  refreyne, *imper.* 22/581
byspreyne, *inf.*
  tweyne, *num. a.* 106/69
compleyne, 3 *pl. pres.*
  tweyne, *a. pl.* 73/337
distreyne, *inf.*
  engreyne, *imper.* 16/418
  greyne, *obl.* 16/417
greyne, *obj.*
  ayeine, *adv.* 179/6
greyne, *obl.*
  distreyne, *inf.* 16/415
  engreyne, *imper.* 16/418
refreyne, *imper.*
  bareyne, *a. pl.* 22/580
reyne, *subj.*
  spreyne, *subj.* 192/161
reyne, *obl.*
  ayeine, *adv.* 77/444
spreyne, *subj.*
  reyne, *subj.* 192/160
streyne, *inf.*
  treyne, *subj.* 70/271
  tweyne, *num. a.* 70/270
treyne, *subj.*
  streyne, *inf.* 70/268
  tweyne, *a. pl.* 70/270
tweyne, *a. pl.*
  bareyne, *a. sing.* 167/84
  byspreyne, *inf.* 106/70
  compleyne, 3 *pl. pres.* 73/339
  streyne, *inf.* 70/268
  treyne, *subj.* 70/271
veyne, *nom.*
  *complayne, *inf.* 175/112

-eir (*see* -eire)

feir, *adj. pl.*
  *appeire, *inf.* 62/41

-eire (*see* -ayer, -aire, -eir, and -iere)

appeire, *inf.*
  *feir, *a. pl.* 62/42
eire, *obl.*
  *dispaire, *obl.* 39/1071
  leire, *obl.* 3/52
feire, *a. pl.*
  *ayer, *nom.* 86/702
  leire, *nom.* 86/704
  peire, *inf.* 180/28
feire, *adv.*
  *ayer, *obl.* 114/298
  *dispiere, *inf.* 86/719
  leire, *nom. sing.* 114/299
  peire, *obj.* 95/963
  peire, *inf.* 95/964
  repeire, *inf.* 86/718
leire, *nom.*
  *ayer, *nom.* 86/702
  *ayer, *obl.* 114/298
  feire, *a. pl.* 86/705
  feire, *adv.* 114/296
leire, *obl.*
  eire, *obl.* 3/50
peire, *inf.*
  feire, *adj. pl.* 180/27
  feire, *adv.* 95/961
  peire, *obj.* 95/963
peire, *obj.*
  feire, *adv.* 95/961
  peire, *inf.* 95/964
repeire, *inf.*
  *dispiere, *inf.* 86/719
  feire, *adv.* 86/716

-eyve

conceyve, *inf.*
  deceyve, *inf.* 99/1068
  receyve, *subj.* 99/1069
deceyve, *inf.*
  conceyve, *inf.* 99/1066
  receyve, *subj.* 99/1069
receyve, *subj.*
  conceyve, *inf.* 99/1066
  deceyve, *inf.* 99/1068

-eiveth, -eyveth

conceyveth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  deceiveth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 135/845
  weyveth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 135/846
deceiveth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  conceyveth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 135/843
  weyveth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 135/846
weyveth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
  conceyveth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 135/843
  deceiveth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 135/845

-ek (*see* eke)

Greek, *nom.*
  *eke, *conj.* 101/1141

-eke (*see* -eek, -eeke, and -ike)

breke, *inf.*
  leke, *inf.* 150/33
  *speek, *inf.* 126/628
  speke, *inf.* 27/734
  steke, *pp.* 126/625, 150/32
cheke, *obl.*
  seke, *inf.* 193/177
  seke, *v.* 3 *sing. subj.* 193/179
eke, *conj.*
  *Greek, *nom.* 101/1140
  greeke, *obj.* 199/344
  meke, *adj. pl.* 214/192
  reke, *inf.* 8/194
  seke, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 8/193
leke, *inf.*
  breke, *inf.* 150/30
  steke, *pp.* 150/32
meke, *adj. pl.*
  eke, *conj.* 214/190
reke, *inf.*
  eke, *conj.* 8/191
  seke, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 8/193
reke, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
  smeke, *nom. sing.* 160/69
seke, *adj. sing.*
  *pike, *inf.* 137/907
seke, *inf.*
  cheke, *obl.* 193/180
  *seek, *adj. pl.* 215/231
  seke, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 193/179
seke, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  eke, *conj.* 8/191
  reke, *inf.* 8/194
seke, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
  cheke, *obl.* 193/180
  seke, *inf.* 193/177
smeke, *nom. sing.*
  reke, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 160/70
speke, *inf.*
  breke, *inf.* 27/735
steke, *pp.*
  breke, *inf.* 126/627, 150/30
  leke, *inf.* 150/33
  *speek, *inf.* 126/628

-el (*see* -ele)

aisel, *obl.*
  *dele, *nom. sing.* 205/516
  vessel, *obl.* 169/145
  wel, *adv.* 169/142, 205/515, 211/133
gravel, *obl.*
  wel, *adv.* 14/378
vessel, *obl.*
  aisel, *obl.* 169/144
  wel, *adv.* 169/142
wel, *adv.*
  aisel, *obl.* 169/144, 205/513, 211/132
  *dele, *nom. sing.* 205/516
  gravel, *obl.* 14/377
  vessel, *obl.* 169/145

-eld (*see* -elde)

yeld, *pp.*
  *felde, *nom. sing.* 207/15

-elde (*see* -eld)

felde, *nom. sing.*
  *yeld, *pp.* 207/17
felde, *obj.*
  foryelde, *inf.* 12/311

foryelde, *inf.*
felde, *obj.* 12/309

-elde is (*see* **-eldys**).

yelde is,
feldys, *obl.* 9/217

-eldys (*see* **-elde is**)

feldys, *obl.*
yelde is, 9/216

-eldron (*see* **-ildren**)

eldron, *nom.*
children, *obl.* 26/713
eldron, *obl.*
children, *nom.* 6/126

-ele (*see* **-el**)

congele, *imper.*
hele, *inf.* 137/918
dele, *inf.*
fele, *adj. pl.* 201/393
mele, *adv.* 66/148
dele, *nom. sing.*
*aisel, *obl.* 205/513
*wel, *adv.* 205/515
fele, *adj. pl.*
dele, *inf.* 201/395
fele, *adv.*
stele, *obj.* 209/77
hele, *inf.*
congele, *imper.* 137/917
mele, *adv.*
dele, *inf.* 66/150
stele, *obj.*
fele, *adj.* 209/76

-ele is (*see* **-eles**)

hele is,
sceles, *obj.* 32/881

-eles (*see* **-ele is**)

sceles, *obj.*
hele is, 32/882

-elf (*see* **-elve**)

self, *pron.*
*overwhelve, *inf.* 7/161

-ell (*see* **-eel**)

Averell, *obl.*
well, *adv.* 140/6
catell, *obl.*
well, *adv.* 36/994
everidell, *adv.*
well, *adv.* 83/617
fenestell, *obl.*
well, *adv.* 20/546
vessell, *obl.*
well, *adv.* 121/490
well, *adv.*
Averell, *obl.* 140/8
catell, *obl.* 36/993
*eel, *obj.* 17/438
everidell, *adv.* 83/619
fenestell, *obl.* 20/545
vessell, *obl.* 121/489
*weel, *adv.* 17/436

-elle

awelle, *obl.*
dwelle, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 86/698
felle, *a. pl.* 86/697
belle, *obj.*
dwelle, *inf.* 82/599
swelle, *inf.* 82/597
Columelle, *nom.*
dwelle, *inf.* 83/624, 84/664, 189/73
dwelle, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 108/106
quelle, *inf.* 100/1090
selle, *imper.* 100/1089
shelle, *obl.* 24/645
smelle, *inf.* 58/402
telle, *inf.* 111/209, 179/14
telle, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 72/318
dwelle, *inf.*
belle, *obj.* 82/600
Columelle, *nom.* 83/626, 84/665, 189/71

melle, *imper.* 92/866
propelle, *imper.* 38/1034
quelle, *imper.* 92/865
selle, *imper.* 90/824
smelle, *inf.* 210/81
swelle, *inf.* 82/597, 152/82
telle, *inf.* 9/232, 63/69, 87/724, 152/79
telle, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 210/79
welle, *nom.* 38/1031
welle, *obl.* 90/821
dwelle, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
awelle, *obl.* 86/695
Columelle, *nom.* 108/108
felle, *a. pl.* 86/697
quelle, *inf.* 12/304
telle, *inf.* 146/179
felle, *a. pl.*
awelle, *obl.* 86/695
dwelle, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 86/698
melle, *imper.*
dwelle, *inf.* 92/863
quelle, *imper.* 92/865
oxymelle, *obl.*
smelle, *inf.* 213/168
propelle, *imper.*
dwelle, *inf.* 38/1033
welle, *nom.* 38/1031
quelle, *inf.*
Columelle, *nom.* 100/1087
dwelle, *inf.* 12/302
selle, *imper.* 100/1089
telle, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 46/55
quelle, *imper.*
dwelle, *inf.* 92/863
melle, *imper.* 92/866
rodomelle, *obj.*
smelle, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 156/216
selle, *imper.*
dwelle, *inf.* 90/823
welle, *obl.* 90/821
selle, *pp.*
Columelle, *nom.* 100/1087
quelle, *inf.* 100/1090
shelle, *obl.*
Columelle, *nom.* 24/647
welle, *obl.* 146/165
smelle, *inf.*
Columelle, *nom.* 58/400
dwelle, *inf.* 210/82
oxymelle, *obl.* 213/167
swelle, *inf.* 110/188
telle, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 210/79
smelle, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
rodomelle, *obj.* 156/217
swelle, *inf.*
belle, *obj.* 82/600
dwelle, *inf.* 82/599, 152/81
smelle, *inf.* 110/189
telle, *inf.* 152/79
telle, *inf.*
Columelle, *nom.* 111/210, 179/13
dwelle, *inf.* 9/234, 63/70, 87/722, 152/81
dwelle, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 146/177
swelle, *inf.* 152/82
welle, *nom.* 17/440
telle, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
dwelle, *inf.* 210/82
quelle, *inf.* 46/56
smelle, *inf.* 210/81
telle, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
Columelle, *nom.* 72/316
welle, *nom.*
dwelle, *inf.* 38/1033
propelle, *imper.* 38/1034
telle, *inf.* 17/441
welle, *obl.*
dwelle, *inf.* 90/823
selle, *imper.* 90/824
shelle, *obl.* 146/163

-elles (*see* **-ell is**)

celles, *obj.*
elles, *adv.* 196/268
hell is, 196/271
elles, *adv.*
celles, *obj.* 196/270
hell is, 196/271

-ell is (*see* **-elles**)

hell is
celles, *obj.* 196/270
elles, *adv.* 196/268

-elve (*see* -elf)

delve, *imper.*
  overwhelve, *inf.* 29/781
  selve, *pron.* 29/782, 30/810, 49/148, 79/498, 217/291
  shelve, 3 *sing. subj.* 217/289
  twelve, *adj. pl.* 30/809
delve, *inf.*
  whelve, *inf.* 175/122
delve, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.*
  himselve, *pron.* 50/175
  selve, *pron.* 82/582
delve, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.*
  selve, *pron.* 3/64, 66/137
  twelve, *adj. pl.* 66/135
himselve, *pron.*
  delve, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 50/174
  umbidelve, *imper.* 115/324, 115/327
overwhelve, *inf.*
  delve, *imper.* 29/779
  *self, *pron.* 7/160
  selve, *pron.* 29/782
  twelve, *adj. pl.* 48/111
selve, *pron.*
  delve, *inf.* 30/807, 217/292
  delve, *imper.* 29/779, 49/150, 79/500
  delve, *v.* 1 *pres. sing.* 82/584
  delve, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 3/66, 66/138
  overwhelve, *inf.* 29/781
  shelve, 3 *sing. pres.* 217/289
  twelve, *adj. pl.* 30/809, 66/135
  umbydelve, *inf.* 94/930
shelve, 3 *sing. subj.*
  selve, *pron.* 217/291
  delve, *inf.* 217/292
twelve, *num. adj.*
  delve, *inf.* 30/807
  delve, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 66/138
  overwhelve, *inf.* 48/112
  selve, *pron.* 30/810, 66/137
umbidelve, *imper.*
  hemselve, *pron.* 115/326
  umbidelve, *imper.* 115/327
umbydelve, *inf.*
  selve, *pron.* 94/931
whelve, *inf.*
  delve, *inf.* 175/120

-em

hem, *pron.*
  hem, *pron.* 25/683, 25/684

-eme

deme, *imper.*
  yeme, *inf.* 4/84
deme, *inf.*
  diademe, *nom. sing.* 163/149
  extreme, *adj. sing.* 163/152
  yeme, *inf.* 163/154
  yeme, *obj.* 173/69
diademe, *nom. sing.*
  deme, *inf.* 163/151
  extreme, *adj. sing.* 163/152
  yeme, *inf.* 163/154
extreme, *adj. sing.*
  deme, *inf.* 163/151
  diademe, *nom. sing.* 163/149
  yeme, *inf.* 163/154
yeme, *inf.*
  deme, *imper.* 4/83
  deme, *inf.* 163/151
  diademe, *nom.* 163/149
  extreme, *adj. sing.* 163/152
yeme, *obj.*
  deme, *inf.* 173/70

-en (*see* een)

hen, *nom.*
  ten, *a. pl.* 25/672
men, *nom.*
  fleen, *obj.* 34/915
  slen, *inf.* 34/912
slen, *inf.*
  fleen, *obj.* 34/915
  men, *nom.* 34/914
ten, *a. pl.*
  hen, *nom.* 25/671
then, *adv.*
  when, *adv.* 96/995

when, *adv.*
then, *adv.* 96/997

-ence (*see* -ense)

diligence, *nom. sing.*
experience, *nom. sing.* 165/46
science, *nom. sing.* 165/47
diligence, *obj.*
dispence, *inf.* 5/112
dispense, *inf.* 194/192
expence, *obj.* 8/185
suspense, *a. sing.* 19/500
diligence, *obl.*
negligence, *obl.* 8/210
dispence, *inf.*
diligence, *obj.* 5/111
expence, *obj.* 7/170
influence, *obl.* 7/173
dispence, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.*
sapience, *nom. sing.* 157/236
science, *nom. sing.* 157/238
sentence, *nom. sing.* 157/233
eloquence, *obj.*
prudence, *obl.* 1/1
expence, *obj.*
diligence, *obj.* 8/183
dispence, *inf.* 7/172
influence, *obl.* 7/173
experience, *nom. sing.*
diligence, *nom. sing.* 165/44
science, *nom. sing.* 165/47
fervence, *obl.*
pestilence, *obl.* 203/442
influence, *obl.*
dispence, *inf.* 7/172
expence, *obj.* 7/170
negligence, *obl.*
diligence, *obl.* 8/209
pestilence, *obl.*
fervence, *obl.* 203/444
prudence, *obl.*
eloquence, *obj.* 1/3
sapience, *nom. sing.*
dispence, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 157/235
science, *nom. sing.* 157/238
sentence, *nom. sing.* 157/233
science, *nom. sing.*
diligence, *nom. sing.* 165/44
dispence, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 157/235
experience, *nom. sing.* 165/46
sapience, *nom. sing.* 157/236
sentence, *nom. sing.* 157/233
sentence, *nom. sing.*
dispence, *v.* 1 *sing. pres.* 157/235
sapience, *nom. sing.* 157/236
science, *nom. sing.* 157/238

-end (*see* ende)

end, *obl.*
*descende, *inf.* 67/189

-endde (*see* -ende)

brendde, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
shende, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 154/161

-ende (*see* -enned and -endde)

amende, *imper.*
extende, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 6/140
amende, *inf.*
extende, *inf.* 69/244
amende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
defende, *inf.* 207/13
anende, *inf.*
ascende, *inf.* 166/61
ende, *obl.* 158/17
tende, *pp.* 166/60
anende, *adv.*
ascende, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 109/135
defende, *inf.* 151/51
descende, *imper.* 109/137
spende, *pp.* 151/53
ascende, *inf.*
anende, *inf.* 166/58
attende, *imper.* 40/1090
descende, *inf.* 214/200
ende, *inf.* 167/102
ende, *obl.* 123/538, 142/58
extende, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 71/295
offende, *inf.* 39/1057
spende, *imper.* 214/201

spende, *inf.* 161/83
spende, *pp.* 167/100
tende, *pp.* 166/60
upbende, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 40/1087
ascende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
attende, *inf.* 6/127
comprehende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 105/37
defende, *inf.* 46/61
ende, *obl.* 178/205, 215/219
extende, *imper.* 70/269
extende, *inf.* 64/101
extende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 178/207
spende, *inf.* 46/60
spende, *pp.* 105/40
umbywende, *imper.* 215/221
ascende, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.*
anende, *adv.* 109/138
*brenned, *pp.* 164/14
descende, *imper.* 109/137, 175/115
attende, *imper.*
ascende, *inf.* 40/1089
upbende, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 40/1087
attende, *inf.*
ascende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 6/129
Calende, *obl.* 138/943
shende, *inf.* 138/944
attende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
mende, *inf.* 19/510
bende, *pp.*
ende, *obl.* 159/39
wende, *inf.* 159/40
Calende, *obl.*
attende, *inf.* 138/941
shende, *inf.* 138/944
commende, *inf.*
descende, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 45/47
ende, *obl.* 45/44
comprehende, *inf.*
rende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 141/44
comprehende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
ascende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 105/39
spende, *pp.* 105/40
comprende, *inf.*
condescende, *inf.* 75/397
descende, *inf.* 75/396
spende, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 118/404
suspende, *inf.* 118/401
condescende, *inf.*
comprende, *inf.* 75/394
descende, *inf.* 75/396
ende, *obl.* 171/1
contende, 3 *pl. pr.*
suspende, 3 *pl. pr.* 206/531
defende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
offende, *inf.* 5/97
defende, *imper.*
spende, *imper.* 123/541
thende, *obl.* 123/544
defende, *inf.*
amende, *inf.* 207/14
anende, *adv.* 151/54
ascende, 3 *pl. pres.* 46/58
extende, *imper.* 218/328
spende, *inf.* 46/60
spende, *pp.* 151/53
suspende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 118/392
depende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
ende, *obl.* 168/122
descende, *inf.*
ascende, *inf.* 214/198
comprende, *inf.* 75/394
condescende, *inf.* 75/397
*end, *obl.* 67/188
mende, *inf.* 219/343
spende, *imper.* 214/201
suspende, *inf.* 90/832
descende, *imper.*
anende, *adv.* 109/138
ascende *subj.* 175/113
ascende, *inf.* 109/135
descende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
kalende, *obl.* 112/218
sende, *pp.* 175/126
descende, *subj.*
commende, *inf.* 45/46
ende, *obl.* 45/44
descende, *subj.*
offende, *inf.* 213/189
ende, *inf.*
ascende, *inf.* 167/103
spende, *pp.* 167/100

ende, *nom.*
mende, *inf.* 122/501
spende, *inf.* 122/502
ende, *obl.*
anende, *inf.* 158/15
ascende, *v.* 3 *pl. pr.* 178/208, 215/222
ascende, *inf.* 124/539, 142/60
bende, *pp.* 159/37
commende, *inf.* 45/46
condescende, *inf.* 171/3
depende *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 168/120
descende, *subj.* 45/47
extende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 178/207
kalende, *obj.* 183/132, 187/2
on-ende, *adv.* 187/5
shende, *inf.* 65/112
spende *inf.* 46/52
spende, *imper.* 203/462
umbywende, *imper.* 215/221
wende, *inf.* 159/40
extende, *pl. pres.*
amende, *v.* 3 *sing. subj.* 6/139
ascende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 178/208
ende, *obl.* 178/205.
extende, *imper.*
ascende, *subj.* 70/267
defende, *inf.* 218/329
extende, *v.* 3 *sing. subj.*
ascende, *inf.* 71/297
extende, *inf.*
amende, *inf.* 69/245
ascende *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 63/99
kalende, *obl.*
descende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 112/220
ende, *obl.* 183/133, 187/4
on-ende, *adv.* 187/5
mende, *inf.*
attende, *subj.* 19/511
descende, *inf.* 219/342
ende, *nom.* 122/499
spende, *inf.* 17/444, 122/502
offende, *inf.*
ascende, *inf.* 39/1056
defende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 5/98
descende, *subj.* 213/188
wende, *pp.* 131/749
on-ende, *adv.*
kalende, *obl.* 187/2
ende, *obl.* 187/4
rende, *imper.*
comprehende, *inf.* 141/46
rende, *pp.*
suspende, *imper.* 125/595
sende, *pp.*
descende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 175/125
shende, *subj.*
brendde, *subj.* 154/160
shende, *inf.*
ende, *obl.* 65/111
shende, *pp.*
attende, *inf.* 138/941
Calende, *obl.* 138/943
spende, *subj.*
comprende, *inf.* 118/403
suspende, *inf.* 118/401
spende, *imper.*
ascende, *inf.* 214/198
defende, *imper.* 123/543
descende, *inf.* 214/200
ende, *obl.* 203/461
thende, *obl.* 123/544
spende, *inf.*
ascende, *inf.* 161/84
ascende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 46/58
defende, *inf.* 46/61
ende, *nom.* 122/499
ende, *obl.* 46/50
mende, *inf.* 17/442, 122/501
spende, *pp.*
anende, *adv.* 151/54
ascende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 105/39
ascende, *inf.* 107/103
comprehende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 105/37
defende, *inf.* 151/51
wende, *pp.* 93/902
suspende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
contende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 206/532
defende, *inf.* 118/391
suspende, *imper.*
rende, 125/594

suspende, *inf.*
comprende, *inf.* 118/403
descende, *inf.* 90/833
spende, *subj.* 118/404
tende, *obj.*
anende, *inf.* 166/58
ascende, *inf.* 166/61
thende, *obl.*
defende, *imper.* 123/543
spende, *imper.* 123/541
umbywende, *imper.*
ascende, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 215/222
ende, *obl.* 215/219
upbende, *subj.*
ascende, *inf.* 40/1089
attende, *inf.* 40/1090
wende, *inf.*
bende, *pp.* 159/37
ende, *obl.* 159/39
wende, *pp.*
offende, *inf.* 131/750
spende, *pp.* 93/903

-ended

amended, *pp.*
extended, *pp.* 11/290
extended, *pp.*
amended, *pp.* 11/288

-ende is (*see* **-endes**)

spende is
kalendes, *nom. pl.* 185/162

-ender

engender, *inf.*
slender, *a. pl.* 152/95
tender, *a. sing.* 152/93
slender, *a. pl.*
engender, *inf.* 152/96
tender, *a. sing.* 152/93
tender, *a. pl.* 27/729
tender, *a. sing.*
engender, *inf.* 152/96
slender, *a. pl.* 152/95
tender, *a. pl.*
slender, *a. pl.* 27/731

-endes (*see* **-ende is**)

kalendes, *nom. pl.*
spende is, 185/164

-ene (*see* **-eane, -een, -eene**)

atwene, *adv.*
leene, *a. sing.* 68/202
lene, *a. sing.* 77/469
bene *nom.*
lene, *a. pl.* 7/158
lene, *a. sing.* 207/21
rene, *obl.* 7/159
bene, *obl.*
clene, *a. sing.* 200/369
stene, *obl.* 200/368
bene, *inf.*
lene, *a. pl.* 91/849
sene, *pp.* 91/851
bene, *pp.*
lene, *a. sing.* 77/449
betwene, *adv.*
grene, *a. pl.* 99/1080
stene, *obl.* 128/666
sustene, *inf.* 99/1083
bydene, *adv.*
clene, *adv.* 118/407
greene, *a. pl.* 8/187
sustene, *inf.* 8/186, 123/540
bytwene, *adv.*
clene, *a. sing.* 73/352
kene, *a. pl.* 73/354
chene, *obl.*
clene, *a. pl.* 42/1140
clene, *a. sing.*
bene, *obl.* 200/366
bytwene, *adv.* 73/355
demene, *imper.* 199/352, 205/502
glene, *imper.* 14/362
kene, *a. pl.* 73/354
lene, *a. sing.* 14/361
sene, *pp.* 176/151
sustene, *inf.* 176/152
stene, *obl.* 205/501
unclene, *a. sing.* 2/35

clene, *a. pl.*
chene, *obl.* 42/1141
demeane, *imper.* 55/325
demene, *imper.* 59/427
grene, *a. sing.* 157/219
sustene, *inf.* 157/221
clene, *adv.*
*atween, *adv.* 54/291
bydene, *adv.* 118/409
demene, *imper.* 19/497, 188/32
fiftene (xv^ne^), *a. pl.* 54/292
glene, *inf.* 90/809
greene, *a. pl.* 58/386
grene, *a. pl.* 127/653
leene, *a. sing.* 64/79
leene, *a. pl.* 46/51
lene, *a. sing.* 188/30
lene, *inf.* 90/810
meene, *a. sing.* 64/81
sene, *pp.* 127/656
serene, *a. pl.* 46/53
stene, *obl.* 200/308
demene, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
fiftene (xv), *a. pl.* 139/955, 206/541
sustene, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 139/957
sustene, *inf.* 206/543
demene, *imper.*
clene, *a. sing.* 199/354, 205/499
clene, *a. pl.* 59/426
clene, *adv.* 19/496, 188/33
lene, *adj.* 171/8, 188/30
mene, *obl.* 4/93
stene, *nom. pl.* 202/426
stene, *obl.* 199/355, 205/501
unlene, *adj.* 5/96
demene, *inf.*
lene, *a. sing.* 180/29
dene, *num. a.*
fiftene (xv), *a. pl.* 22/588, 25/673
eightene (xviii), *adj. pl.*
sustene, *inf.* 179/17
fiftene (xv^ne^), *adj. pl.*
*atween, *adv.* 54/291
clene, *adv.* 54/289
demene, 3 *pl. pres.* 139/958, 206/544
dene, *a. pl.* 22/587, 25/675
sustene, 3 *pl. pres.* 139/957
sustene, *inf.* 206/543
thirtene (xiii), *adj. pl.* 208/24
glene, *imper.*
clene, *a. sing.* 14/359
lene, *a. sing.* 14/361
glene, *inf.*
clene, *adv.* 90/807
lene, *inf.* 90/810, 123/530
serene, *a. sing.* 123/527
grene, *adj.*
clene, *a. pl.* 157/222
sustene, *inf.* 157/221, 191/133
grene, *a. pl.*
betwene, *adv.* 99/1082
clene, *adv.* 127/655
lene, *a. pl.* 122/522
sene, *pp.* 122/520, 127/656
sustene, *inf.* 99/1083
kene, *a. pl.*
bytwene, *adv.* 73/355
clene, *a. sing.* 73/352
lene, *adj. sing.*
atwene, *adv.* 77/468
bene, *nom.* 207/20
bene, *pp.* 77/451
clene, *a. sing.* 14/359
clene, *adv.* 188/33
demeene, *imper.* 63/60
demene, *imper.* 171/10, 188/32
demene, *inf.* 180/31
glene, *imper.* 14/362
rene, *a. sing.* 3/61
sene, *imper.* 16/410
sustene, *inf.* 63/61
sustene, *imper.* 16/411
unclene, *a. sing.* 3/58
lene, *a. pl.*
bene *nom.* 7/156
bene, *inf.* 91/852
grene, *a. pl.* 122/523
rene, *obl.* 7/159
sene, *pp.* 91/851, 122/520

lene, *adv.*
leene, *a. sing.* 48/121
meene, *obj.* 48/124
lene, *inf.*
clene, *adv.* 90/807
glene, *inf.* 90/809, 123/529
serene, *adj.* 123/527
mene, *obj.*
demene, *imper.* 5/95
unlene, *a. sing.* 5/96
mene, 3 *s. pres.*
unclene, *a. pl.* 113/272
rene, *a. sing.*
lene, *a. sing.* 3/60
unclene, *a. sing.* 3/58
rene, *obl.*
bene, *nom.* 7/156
lene *a. pl.* 7/158
sene, *imper.*
lene, *a. sing.* 16/408
sustene, 16/411
sene, *pp.*
bene, *inf.* 91/852
clene, *adv.* 127/655
clene, *a. sing.* 176/149
grene, *a. pl.* 127/653, 122/523
lene, *a. pl.* 91/849, 122/522
sustene, *inf.* 176/152
serene, *a. sing.*
glene, *inf.* 123/529
lene, *inf.* 123/530
serene, *a. pl.*
clene, *adv.* 46/54
leene, *a. pl.* 46/51
seventene (XVII^ne^), *adj. pl.*
*eighteen, *adj. pl.* 48/114
*seen, *pp.* 48/116
syngrene, *obl.*
wene, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 31/854
stene, *n. pl.*
demene, *imper.* 202/427
stene, *obl.*
bene, *obl.* 200/366
betwene, *adv.* 128/668
clene, *a. sing.* 199/354, 200/369, 205/499
demene, *imper.* 199/352, 205/502
sustene, 3 *s. pres.*
demene, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 139/958
fiftene (XV), *a. pl.* 139/955
sustene, *imper.*
lene *a. sing.* 16/408
sene, *imper.* 16/410
sustene, *inf.*
betwene, *adv.* 99/1082
bydene, *adv.* 8/184, 123/542
clene, *a. sing.* 176/149
clene, *a. pl.* 157/222
demeene, *imper.* 63/60
demene, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 206/544
eightene (XVIII), *adj. pl.* 179/15
fiftene (XV), *adj. pl.* 206/541
greene, *a. pl.* 8/187
grene, *a. sing.* 157/219, 191/132
grene, *a. pl.* 99/1080
lene, *a. sing.* 63/58
sene, *pp.* 176/151
thirtene (XIII), *adj. pl.*
fiftene (XV), *adj. pl.* 208/22
unclene, *a. sing.*
clene, *a. sing.* 2/34
demene, *imper.* 5/95
mene, *obl.* 4/93
lene, *a. sing.* 3/60
rene, *a. sing.* 3/61
unclene, *a. pl.*
mene, 3 *s. pres.* 113/273
wene, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
syngrene, *obl.* 31/853

-ened

abstened, *pp.*
tened, *pp.* 130/725
tened, *pp.*
abstened, *pp.* 130/723

-enger (*see* -onger)

lenger, *adv.*
*stronger, *a. sing.* 41/1108
*unstronger, *a. pl.* 41/1110

The Institute of Mediaeval Studies
LIBRARY

-engeth (*see* -ingeth)

mengeth, *imper.*
  springeth, 3 *s. pres.* 32/876

-enght

lenght, *obl.*
  strenght, *obl.* 47/87
strenght, *obl.*
  lenght, *obl.* 47/85

-enn (*see* -enne)

thenn, *adv.*
  *penne, *nom.* 140/2
  *renne, *inf.* 140/7
  *thenne, *adv.* 140/5

-enne (*see* -enn)

brenne, *subj.*
  renne, *inf.* 33/887
  thenne, *adv.* 33/886
brenne, *inf.*
  renne, *inf.* 84/644, 141/38, 172/24
  thenne, *adv.* 141/40
kenne, *inf.*
  whenne, *adv.* 126/636
penne, *nom.*
  renne, *inf.* 140/7
  *thenn, *adv.* 140/4
  thenne, *adv.* 140/5
penne, *obl.*
  renne, *imper.* 177/184
  thenne, *adv.* 177/187, 218/325
renne, *imper.*
  penne, *obl.* 177/186
  thenne, *adv.* 177/187
renne, *subj.*
  thenne, *adv.* 185/188
renne, *inf.*
  brenne, *inf.* 84/643, 141/41, 172/22
  brenne, *subj.* 33/884
  penne, *nom.* 140/2
  *thenn, *adv.* 140/4
  thenne, *adv.* 16/419, 33/886, 140/5, 141/40
thenne, *adv.*
  brenne, *subj.* 33/884
  brenne, *inf.* 141/41
  penne, *nom.* 140/2
  penne, *obl.* 177/186, 218/323
  renne, *imper.* 177/184
  renne, *subj.* 185/189
  renne, *inf.* 16/420, 33/887, 140/7, 141/38
  *thenn, *adv.* 140/4
whenne, *adv.*
  kenne, *inf.* 126/637

-enned (*see* -ende)

brenned, *pp.*
  *ascende, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 164/13

-ennes

pennes, *n. pl.*
  thennes, *adv.* 21/549
thennes, *adv.*
  pennes, *n. pl.* 21/547

-ense (*see* -ence)

dispense, *inf.*
  diligence, *obj.* 194/190
suspense, *a. sing.*
  diligence, *obj.* 19/498

-ent (*see* -ente)

abstinent, *a. sing.*
  relent, *pp.* 137/908
  shent, *a. pl.* 137/909
adolent, *a. sing.*
  diligent, *a. sing.* 105/32
  sarment, *obj.* 105/33
assent, *obl.*
  unguent, *obl.* 109/147
bent, *subj.*
  promynent, *a. sing.* 15/380
  shent, *pp.* 15/383
blent, *pp.*
  luculent, *a. pl.* 186/191
  shent, *pp.* 186/193

brent, *pp.*
sarment, *obl.* 201/386
tegument, *obj.* 104/20
circumferent, *a. sing.*
convenient, *a. sing.* 151/58
hent, *inf.* 151/60
condyment, *inf.*
ferment, *obj.* 205/524
condyment, *obj.*
pigment, *obj.* 155/167
condyment, *obl.*
fundament, *nom.* 220/353
convenient, *a. sing.*
circumferent, *a. sing.* 151/61
*entente, *nom.* 68/192
hent, *inf.* 151/60
*relente, *pp.* 16/412
descent, *obj.*
librament, *obj.* 175/131
*pestilente, *a. sing.* 175/128
diligent, *a. sing.*
adolent, *a. sing.* 105/30
entent, *obl.* 100/1111
experient, *a. sing.* 47/95
hent, *pp.* 80/542
instrument, *nom.* 130/718
medicament, *obl.* 110/1110
negligent, *a. sing.* 137/904
sarment, *obj.* 105/33
went, *obl.* 47/96
diligent, *a. pl.*
entent, *obl.* 142/71
diligent, *adv.*
silent, *a. pl.* 137/919
entent, *obl.*
diligent, *a. sing.* 47/93, 100/1108
diligent, *a. pl.* 142/70
loment, *obl.* 200/370
medicament, *obl.* 100/1110
experient, *a. sing.*
went, *obl.* 47/96
experiment, *obl.*
insolent, *a. sing.* 209/57
ferment, *obj.*
condyment, *inf.* 205/525
fundament, *nom.*
condyment, *obl.* 220/351
hent, *inf.*
circumferent, *a. sing.* 151/61
convenient, *a. sing.* 151/58
instrument, *obj.* 42/1149
hent, *pp.*
diligent, *a. sing.* 80/540
impediment, *obj.* 72/328
pestilent, *a. sing.* 203/448
impediment, *obl.*
sarment, *obj.* 101/1125
succedent, *obj.* 101/1124
impediment, *obj.*
hent, *pp.* 72/329
increment, *nom.*
shent, *pp.* 8/188
insolent, *a. sing.*
experiment, *obl.* 209/59
instrument, *nom.*
diligent, *a. sing.* 130/716
instrument, *obj.*
hent, *inf.* 42/1151
scyment, *inf.* 177/183
jugement, *obj.*
*entente, *nom.* 178/215
librament, *obj.*
*pestilente, *a. sing.* 175/128
descent, *obj.* 175/130
loment, *obl.*
entent, *obl.* 200/371
luculent, *a. pl.*
shent, *pp.* 186/193
blent, *pp.* 186/194
lynyment, *obl.*
sarment, *obl.* 202/441
medicament, *obl.*
diligent, *a. sing.* 100/1108
entent, *obl.* 100/1111
negligent, *a. sing.*
diligent *a. sing.* 137/903
negligent, *a. pl.*
went, *inf.* 44/20
pavyment, *obl.*
*brente, *pp.* 33/904
pestilent, *a. sing.*
hent, *pp.* 203/447
pestilent, *a. pl.*
violent, *a. pl.* 12/308

pigment, *obj.*
  condyment, *obj.* 155/168
promynent, *a. sing.*
  bent, *subj.* 15/382
  shent, *pp.* 15/383
relent, *imper.*
  sarment, *obl.* 102/1144
relent, *pp.*
  abstinent, *a. sing.* 137/906
  shent, *pp.* 137/909
sarment, *obj.*
  adolent, *a. sing.* 105/30
  diligent, *a. sing.* 105/32
impediment, *obl.* 101/1122
  relent, *imper.* 102/1142
  succedent, *obj.* 101/1124
sarment, *obl.*
  bent, *pp.* 201/388
  lynyment, *obl.* 202/440
  turment, *obj.* 65/119
scyment, *inf.*
  instrument, *obj.* 177/185
shent, *pp.*
  abstinent, *a. sing.* 137/906
  bent, *subj.* 15/382
  blent, *pp.* 186/194
  increment, *nom.* 8/189
  luculent, *a. pl.* 186/191
  promynent, *a. sing.* 15/380
  relent, *pp.* 137/908
silent, *a. pl.*
  deligent, *adv.* 137/921
succedent, *obj.*
  impediment, *obl.* 101/1122
  sarment, *obj.* 101/1125
superfluent, *a. sing.*
  uphent, *pp.* 204/475
tegument, *obj.*
  tobrent, *pp.* 104/21
turment, *obj.*
  sarment, *obl.* 65/118
unguent, *obl.*
  assent, *obl.* 109/146
uphent, *pp.*
  superfluent, *a. sing.* 204/476
violent, *a. pl.*
  pestilent, *a. pl.* 12/307
went, *inf.*
  negligent, *a. pl.* 44/21
went, *obl.*
  diligent, *a. sing.* 47/93
  experient, *a. sing.* 47/95

-ente (*see* -ent)

brente, *pp.*
  *pavyment, *obl.* 33/906
contente, *inf.*
  shente, *pp.* 166/63
entente, *nom.*
  *convenient, *a. sing.* 68/190
  *jugement, *obj.* 178/216
pestilente, *a. sing.*
  *descent, *obj.* 175/130
  *librament, *obj.* 175/131
relente, *pp.*
  *convenient, *a. sing.* 16/413
shente, *pp.*
  contente, *inf.* 166/62

-entes

adolescentes, *a. pl.*
  parentes, *n. pl.* 135/851
parentes, *n. pl.*
  adolescentes, *a. pl.* 135/849

-epe (*see* -eep, -eepe)

aslepe *adv.*
  kepe, *imper.* 59/432
  wepe, *inf.* 59/431
bywepe, *subj.*
  kepe, *inf.* 106/60
  stepe, *a. sing.* 106/58
crepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  *deep, *adv.* 109/159
  kepe, *imper.* 216/259
  kepe, *inf.* 109/156
  steepe, *inf.* 56/342
crepe, *inf.*
  depe, *adv.* 78/471, 105/47, 141/42
  kepe, *inf.* 78/474, 105/44

depe, *a. sing.*
kepe, *inf.* 73/357, 173/74, 214/212
slepe, *inf.* 214/214
wepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 173/75
depe, *adv.*
crepe, *inf.* 78/473, 105/46, 141/43
kepe, *inf.* 29/773, 53/357, 78/474, 105/44, 168/123
kepe, *imper.* 123/532
krepe, *inf.* 168/124
slepe, *inf.* 53/256
drepe, *inf.*
wepe, *subj.* 71/279
hepe, *imper.*
kepe, *imper.* 216/262
kepe, *obj.*
kepe, *inf.* 58/405
*maturite, *obl.* 183/125
wepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 104/7
kepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
kepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 216/270
slepe, *inf.* 185/182
stepe, *inf.* 54/281
wepe, *subj.* 216/271
kepe, *imper.*
aslepe, *adv.* 59/429
be, *subj.* 183/124
*creep, *subj.* 47/89
crepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 216/258
deep, *a. pl.* 47/86
depe, *adv.* 123/531
hepe, *imper.* 216/260
lepe, *subj.* 183/121
pasnepe, *obl.* 173/56
slepe, *inf.* 160/59
*steep, *imper.* 90/811
wepe, *inf.* 59/431
kepe, *inf.*
bywepe, *inf.* 16/425
bywepe, *subj.* 106/61
crepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 109/158, 111/193
crepe, *inf.* 78/473, 105/46
*deep, *adv.* 95/972, 109/159
*deep, *a. sing.* 111/191
*deep, *a. pl.* 16/422
depe, *adv.* 29/771, 53/254, 78/471, 105/47, 168/121
depe, *a. sing.* 73/356, 173/72, 214/215
kepe, *obj.* 58/406
krepe, *inf.* 168/124
slepe, *inf.* 53/256, 57/382, 214/214, 217/301
stepe, *imper.* 180/48
stepe, *a. sing.* 106/58
wepe, *subj.* 57/383
wepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 173/75
krepe, *inf.*
depe, *adv.* 168/121
kepe, *inf.* 168/123
lepe, *subj.*
be, *subj.* 183/124
kepe, *imper.* 183/123
pasnepe, *obl.*
kepe, *imper.* 173/55
shepe, *obj.*
keepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 167/101
slepe, *inf.*
depe, *adv.* 53/254
depe, *a. sing.* 214/215
kepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 185/181
kepe, *imper.* 160/57
kepe, *inf.* 53/257, 57/380, 214/212, 217/300
wepe, *subj.* 57/383
stepe, *a. sing.*
bywepe, *subj.* 106/61
kepe, *inf.* 106/60
stepe, *imper.*
kepe, *inf.* 180/49
stepe, *inf.*
kepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 54/283
wepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
depe, *a. sing.* 173/72
kepe, *inf.* 173/74
kepe, *obj.* 104/6
wepe, *subj.*
drepe, *inf.* 71/280
kepe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 216/268, 216/270
kepe, *inf.* 57/380
slepe, *inf.* 57/382

wepe, *inf.*
aslepe, *adv.* 59/429
kepe, *imper.* 59/432

-epeth (*see* -eepeth)

hepeth, *imper.*
keepeth, *v.* 3 *sing. pres.* 105/35

-er (*see* -ere, -ire)

Caniculer, *obl.*
cler, *a. sing.* 168/129
cler, *a. sing.*
Caniculer, *obl.* 168/127
Jannyver, *obl.*
*Feveryere, *nom.* 53/266
maner, *obl.*
*clere, *a. sing.* 175/108
November, *obl.*
*emyspire, *obl.* 206/553
orbiculer, *a. pl.*
*clere, *a. sing.* 93/893
*nere, *adv.* 93/894
September, *obl.*
*clere, *a. sing.* 178/216
ther, *adv.* 170/167
ther, *adv.*
September, *obl.* 170/169

-ere (*see* -er, -eree)

appere, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
clere, *a. pl.* 161/97
appere, *subj.*
lere, *imper.* 3/45
appere, *inf.*
here, *adv.* 199/343
yere, *obl.* 199/356
bere, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
here, *adv.* 195/242
pere, *inf.* 195/243
pere, *obl.* 88/777
bere, *subj.*
there, *adv.* 66/141
bere, *inf.*
manere, *obl.* 72/309
brere, *obl.*
rere, *inf.* 81/674
brere, *obj.*
nere, *adv.* 111/213
Canyculere, *nom.*
chere, *obl.* 196/250
ypere, *adv.* 196/247
chere, *obl.*
Canyculere, *nom.* 196/249
Feveryere, *obl.* 214/216
Janyvere, *obl.* 194/206
chere, *inf.*
yere, *obl.* 144/123
yfere, *adv.* 13/330
clere, *a. sing.*
ffeveryere, *obl.* 91/837
*maner, *obl.* 175/106
*orbiculer, *a. pl.* 93/891
nere, *adv.* 93/894
*September, *obl.* 178/218
yfere, *adv.* 91/835
clere, *a. pl.*
appere, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 161/98
*Janyveer, *obl.* 56/336
yere, *n. pl.* 116/356
dere, *inf.*
there, *adv.* 35/958
elles where, *adv.*
fere, *obl.* 2/23
there, *adv.* 2/25, 66/161
fere, *obl.*
elles-where 2/26
there, *adv.* 2/25
ffeberyere, *obl.*
pere, *obl.* 122/518
Feveryere, *nom.*
*Jannyver, *obl.* 53/265
Feveryere, *obl.*
chere, *obl.* 214/217
clere, *a. sing.* 91/838
here, *adv.* 93/907
*Janyveer, *obl.* 50/176
manere, *obj.* 88/767
pere, *obl.* 93/905
sere, *a. pl.* 88/768
yfere, *adv.* 91/835

here, *adv.*
appere, *inf.* 199/342
bere, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 195/240
ffeveryere, *obl.* 93/908
pere, *obl.* 93/905
pere, *inf.* 195/243
Janyvere, *obl.*
chere, *obl.* 194/204
lere, *imper.*
appere, *subj.* 3/43
manere, *obl.*
bere, *inf.* 72/311
nere, *adv.* 204/486
yfere, *adv.* 59/430
manere, *obj.*
ffeveryere, *obl.* 88/765
sere, *a. pl.* 88/768
nere, *adv.*
brere, *obj.* 111/211
clere, *a. sing.* 93/893
manere, *obl.* 204/484
*orbiculer, *a. pl.* 93/891
nere, *prep.*
popule[re] *obl.* 92/877
yere, *obj.* 92/879
pere, *inf.*
bere, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 195/240
here, *adv.* 195/242
pere, *obl.*
bere, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 88/776
ffeberyere *obl.* 122/517
ffeveryere, *obl.* 93/908
here, *adv.* 93/907
popule[re] *obl.*
nere, *prep.* 92/880
yere, *obj.* 92/879
rere, *inf.*
brere, *obl.* 81/573
sere, *a. pl.*
ffeveryere, *obl.* 88/765
manere, *obj.* 88/767
shere, *inf.*
were, *subj.* 43/1166
were, *inf.* 43/1167
tere, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
tere, *inf.* 102/1150
there, *adv.* 102/1153
tere, *subj.*
were, *inf.* 72/307
tere, *inf.*
tere, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 102/1152
there, *adv.* 102/1153
there, *adv.*
bere, *subj.* 66/143
dere, *inf.* 35/959
elles where, *adv.* 2/26, 66/160
eree, *inf.* 61/9
fere, *obl.* 2/23
there, *adv.* 97/1016, 97/1018
were, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 48/133
were, *subj.* 61/12
were, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
there, *adv.* 48/132
were, *inf.* (wear)
shere, *inf.* 43/1164
tere, *subj.* 72/308
were, *subj.* 43/1166
were, *subj.* 3 *sing.*
eree, *inf.* 61/9
matiere, *obl.* 72/317
shere, *inf.* 43/1164
there, *adv.* 61/11
were, *inf.* 43/1167
yfere, *adv.* 72/319, 75/398
yere, *nom. pl.*
clere, *a. pl.* 116/357
yere, *obl.*
appere, *inf.* 199/357
chere, *inf.* 144/121
nere, *prep.* 92/880
popule[re] *obl.* 92/877
yfere, *adv.*
Canyculere, *nom.* 196/249
chere, *obl.* 196/250
chere, *inf.* 13/332
clere, *a. sing.* 91/838
ffeveryere, *obl.* 91/837
manere, *obl.* 59/428
matiere, *obl.* 72/317
were, *subj.* 72/320, 75/399

-eree (*see* **-ere**)

eree, *inf.*
there, *adv.* 61/11
were, *v.* 3 *sing. subj.* 61/12

-ere is (*see* **-er is, -eres, -ers**)

chere is
  Janyver is 52/233
  welner is, 52/235
fere is
  *gutters, *n. pl.* 38/1035
where is
  brieres, *n. pl.* 47/97

-er is (*see* **-ere is**)

Janyver is
  chere is, 52/236
  welner is, 52/235
welner is
  chere is, 52/236
  Janyver is, 52/233

-eres (*see* **-ere is**)

beres, *n. pl.*
  deres, *n. pl.* 31/840
brieres, *n. pl.*
  where is, 47/98
deres, *n. pl.*
  beres, *n. pl.* 31/839

-erk (*see* **-ark**)

werk *obl.*
  *kark, *inf.* 129/701

-erme

ferme, *a. sing.*
  ferme, *inf.* 113/249
  ferme, *adv.* 113/250
ferme, *adv.*
  ferme, *a. sing.* 113/247
  ferme, *inf.* 113/249
ferme, *inf.*
  ferme, *a. sing.* 113/247
  ferme, *adv.* 113/250

-erne

cisterne, *obj.*
  gouverne, *imper.* 16/427
Eterne, *a. sing.*
  externe, *inf.* 186/215
  interne, *a. sing.* 186/214
  sempiterne, *a. sing.* 186/217
  superne, *a. sing.* 206/547
externe, *inf.*
  Eterne, *a. sing.* 186/212
  interne, *a. sing.* 186/214
  sempiterne, *a. sing.* 186/217
ferne, *obj.*
  werne, *inf.* 171/20
gouverne, *imper.*
  cisterne, *obj.* 16/426
interne, *a. sing.*
  Eterne, *a. sing.* 186/212
  externe, *inf.* 186/215
  sempiterne, *a. sing.* 186/217
sempiterne, *a. sing.*
  Eterne, *a. sing.* 186/212
  externe, *inf.* 186/215
  interne, *a. sing.* 186/214
superne, *a. sing.*
  Eterne, *a. sing.* 206/549
werne, *inf.*
  ferne, *obj.* 171/21

-ers (*see* **-ere is**)

dyvers, *a. sing.*
  wers, *a. pl.* 190/101
wers, *a. pl.*
  dyvers, *a. sing.* 190/99
gutters, *n. pl.*
  *fere is, 38/1036

-erst

erst, *adv.*
  werst, *adv.* 208/31
werst, *adv.*
  erst, *adv.* 208/29

-erve

kerve, *inf.*
  serve, *imper.* 138/928
observe, *inf.*
  serve, *nom.* 196/261
  serve, *v. 3 pl. pres.* 196/263

reserve, *inf.*
  serve, *inf.* 62/34
serve, *nom.*
  observe, *inf.* 196/264
  serve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 196/263
serve, *obl.*
  serve, *inf.* 98/1039, 145/141
  serve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 95/952
serve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  observe, *inf.* 196/264
  serve, *nom.* 196/261
  serve, *obl.* 95/951
serve, *imper.*
  kerve, *inf.* 138/926
serve, *inf.*
  reserve, *inf.* 62/35
  serve, *obl.* 98/1037, 145/140
  sterve, *inf.* 34/931
sterve, *inf.*
  serve, *inf.* 34/930

-ese (*see* **-ees**)

brese, *subj.*
  crese, *subj.* 142/77
brese, *inf.*
  chese, *obl.* 34/911, 155/162
chese, *inf.*
  chese, *obl.* 154/141
chese, *obl.*
  brese, *inf.* 34/913, 155/164
  chese, *inf.* 154/143
crese, *subj.*
  brese, *subj.* 142/78
encrese, *nom.*
  ceese, *inf.* 143/92
encrese, *inf.*
  *doutelees, *adv.* 155/171
lese, *inf.*
  *thees, *n. pl.* 35/946

-ese is (*see* **-esys**)

chese is
  flesys, *a. pl.* 167/85

-eses

breses, *n. pl.*
  cheses, *n. pl.* 24/652
cheses, *n. pl.*
  breses, *n. pl.* 24/654

-eseth

displeseth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
  eseth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 81/565
  uneseth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 81/562
eseth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
  displeseth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 81/564
  uneseth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 81/562
uneseth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
  displeseth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 81/564
  eseth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 81/565

-esys (*see* **-ese is**)

flesys, *a. pl.*
  chese is, 167/87

-eson (*see* **-eason**)

appeson, *inf.*
  season, *obl.* 120/447
geson, *a. pl.*
  peson, *n. pl.* 106/68
  reason, *obl.* 164/4
  season, *nom.* 164/2
  season, *obl.* 106/67
leson, *inf.*
  reson, *obl.* 71/289
  season, *obl.* 71/291
peson, *n. pl.*
  geson, *a. pl.* 106/65
  season, *obl.* 106/67
reson, *obj.*
  seson, *obl.* 101/1135
seson, *obl.*
  reson, *obj.* 101/1137

-ess (*see* **-esse**)

ingress, *obl.*
  *lyonesse, *obl.* 35/961
  *hevynesse, *obj.* 35/963

-esse (*see* **-ess**)

besinesse, *nom.*
  expresse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 66/154

besinesse, *obl.*
oppresse, *subj.* 68/205
dresse, *imper.* 68/207
bisinesse, *obj.*
bitternesse, *obj.* 172/44
greetnesse, *obl.* 172/47
bitternesse, *obj.*
bisinesse, *obj.* 172/46
greetnesse, *obl.* 172/47
cipresse, *obl.*
cupresse, *obl.* 15/397
dresse, *imper.* 15/396
compresse, *imper.*
presse, *obl.* 154/149
sadnesse, *obl.* 154/152
cupresse, *obl.*
cipresse, *obl.* 15/394
dresse, *imper.* 15/396
gesse, *imper.* 200/385
distresse, *obl.*
hevynesse, *obl.* 107/82
lesse, *a. sing.* 107/81
dresse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
express, *pp.* 206/537
presse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 206/534
dresse, *imper.*
besinesse, *obl.* 68/208
cipresse, *obl.* 15/394
cupresse, *obl.* 15/397
fatnesse, *obl.* 79/502
oppresse, *subj.* 68/205, 79/499, 129/694
dresse, *inf.*
gentilnesse, *obl.* 92/875
greetnesse, *obl.* 75/386
expresse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
besinesse, *nom.* 66/153
expresse, *inf.*
gentillesse, 188/28
gesse, 1 *s. pres.* 58/404
lesse, *a. pl.* 58/401
expresse, *pp.*
presse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 206/534
dresse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 206/536
fatnesse, *obl.*
oppresse, *subj.* 79/499
dresse, *imper.* 79/501
gentilnesse, *obl.*
dresse, *inf.* 92/874
expresse, *inf.* 188/27
gesse, 1 *s. pres.*
expresse, *inf.* 58/403
lesse, *a. pl.* 58/401
gesse, *imper.*
cupresse, *obl.* 200/384
lesse, *a. sing.* 183/118
greetnesse, *obl.*
bisinesse, *obj.* 172/146
bitternesse, *obj.* 172/44
dresse, *inf.* 75/388
hevynesse, *obl.*
distresse, *obl.* 107/79
lesse, *a. sing.* 107/81
hevynesse, *obj.*
*ingress, *obl.* 35/964
lyonesse, *obl.* 35/961
lesse, *a. sing.*
distresse, *obl.* 107/79
gesse, *imper.* 183/119
hevynesse, *obl.* 107/82
lesse, *a. pl.*
expresse, *inf.* 58/403
gesse, 1 *s. pres.* 58/404
lyonesse, *obl.*
hevynesse, *obj.* 35/963
*ingress, *obl.* 35/964
oppresse, *subj.*
besinesse, *obl.* 68/208
dresse, *imper.* 68/207, 79/501, 129/693
fatnesse, *obl.* 79/502
presse, *obl.*
compresse, *imper.* 154/151
presse, *imper.* 50/188
sadnesse, *obl.* 154/152
presse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
dresse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 206/536
expresse, *pp.* 206/537
presse, *imper.*
presse, *obl.* 50/189
sadnesse, *obl.*
compresse, *imper.* 154/151
presse, *obl.* 154/149

-estes (*see* **-eestes, -eest is,** and **-est is**)

bestes, *n. pl.*
best is, 78/470, 135/869
feest is, 18/488
leest is, 20/521
unleest is, 18/487
drestes, *n. pl.*
beestes, *n. pl.* 35/945

-est is (*see* **-eestes, -eest is,** and **-estes**)

best is
bestes, *n. pl.* 78/472, 135/868
honest is
beestes, *n. pl.* 43/1163
kest is
beestes, *n. pl.* 62/37
feest is, 62/39

-est (*see* **-eest, -eeste,** and **-este**)

agrest, *a. sing.*
rest, *inf.* 200/379
best, *obl.*
rest, *obl.* 135/857
rest, *inf.* 135/860
best, *a. sing.*
celest, *a. sing.* 17/456
fest, *adv.* 83/634
grettest, *a. sing.* 82/585
harvest, *obl.* 82/583
honest, *a. sing.* 30/812, 201/392
kest, *inf.* 98/1032
kest, *imper.* 14/358
kest, *pp.* 211/131
lest, *a. sing.* 77/462
rest, *obl.* 59/435, 83/632
rest, *obj.* 5/105
swetest, *a. sing.* 38/1023
unrest, *subj.* 211/130
best, *adv.*
chest, *obl.* 173/73
est, *nom.* 15/389
gladdest, *a. pl.* 50/186
honest, *a. sing.* 5/124
prest, *pp.* 50/187
rest, *obj.* 207/7
west, *nom.* 15/387
west, *obl.* 5/121
best, *adj. pl.*
brest, *obl.* 3/48
brest, *nom.*
*streght, *a. sing.* 129/683
brest, *obl.*
best, *adj. pl.* 3/49
celest, *a. sing.*
best, *a. sing.* 17/454
chest, *obl.*
best, *adv.* 173/71
chillingest, *a. pl.*
ferventest, *a. pl.* 120/450
hardiest, *adv.* 120/453
est, *nom.*
best, *adv.* 15/390
west, *nom.* 15/387
est, *obl.*
west, *obl.* 50/164
fattest, *a. sing.*
thickest, *adv.* 52/237
fertilest, *a. pl.*
fest, *adv.* 101/1138
kest, *pp.* 101/1139
ferventest, *a. pl.*
chillingest, *a. pl.* 120/452
hardiest, *adv.* 120/453
fest, *adv.*
best, *a. sing.* 83/635
fertilest, *a. pl.* 101/1136
kest, *imper.* 76/435
kest, *pp.* 101/1139
rest, *obl.* 83/632
gladdest, *a. pl.*
best, *adv.* 50/184
prest, *pp.* 50/187
grettest, *a. sing.*
best, *a. sing.* 82/586
harvest, *obl.* 82/583
hardiest, *adv.*
chillingest, *a. pl.* 120/452
ferventest, *a. pl.* 120/450

harvest, *obl.*
best, *a. sing.* 82/586
grettest, *a. sing.* 82/585
honest, *a. sing.*
best, *a. sing.* 5/123, 30/811, 201/391
west, *obl.* 5/121
kest, *imper.*
best, *a. sing.* 14/360
fest, *adv.* 76/437
kest, *subj.*
beest, *obl.* 33/893
*enfeste, *subj.* 33/891
kest, *inf.*
best, *a. sing.* 98/1030
kest, *pp.*
best, *a. sing.* 211/128
fertilest, *a. pl.* 101/1136
fest, *adv.* 101/1138
unrest, *subj.* 211/130
lest, *a. sing.*
best, *a. sing.* 77/461
prest, *pp.*
best, *adv.* 50/184
gladdest, *a. pl.* 50/186
rest, *obj.*
best, *a. sing.* 5/104
best, *adv.* 207/6
rest, *obl.*
best, *a. sing.* 59/437, 83/635
best, *obl.* 135/859
fest, *adv.* 83/634
rest, *inf.* 135/860
rest, *inf.*
agrest, *a. sing.* 200/381
best, *obl.* 135/859
rest, *obl.* 135/857
sweetest, *a. sing.*
best, *a. sing.* 38/1025
thickest, *adv.*
fattest, *a. sing.* 52/238
unrest, *subj.*
best, *a. sing.* 211/128
kest, *pp.* 211/131
west, *nom.*
best, *adv.* 15/390
est, *nom.* 15/389
west, *obl.*
best, *adv.* 5/123
est, *obl.* 50/162
honest, *a. sing.* 5/124

-este (*see* **-eest** and **-est**)

enfeste, *subj.*
*beest, *obl.* 33/893
*kest, *subj.* 33/894
meste, *a. sing.*
beeste, *nom.* 137/900

-ete (*see* **-eet**, **-eete**, and **-ette**)

alete, *inf.*
gete, *inf.* 174/102
swete, *subj.* 174/100
bete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
grete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 204/494
trete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 204/492
bete, *subj.*
weete, *a. pl.* 210/99
bete, *inf.*
threte, *inf.* 31/832
ete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
meete, *obj.* 99/1078
ete, *subj.*
mete, *obl.* 22/596, 27/722
ete, *inf.*
mete, *obl.* 153/106
gete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
bete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 204/495
*greet, *a. pl.* 134/835
grete, *inf.* 149/6
trete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 158/4, 204/492
whete, *obj.* 158/5
gete, *imper.*
*greet, *adv.* 136/871
trete, *inf.* 136/874
gete, *inf.*
alete, *inf.* 174/103
*geet, *obl.* 129/677
*greet, *a. pl.* 129/675
greete, *a. pl.* 59/422
heete, *obl.* 124/580
heirylete, *inf.* 190/96
hete, *obl.* 94/933, 190/93

hete, 1 *s. pres.* 94/936
mete, *nom.* 21/559
mete, *obl.* 21/570
mete, *obj.* 86/708
swete, *a. sing.* 14/370
swete, *a. pl.* 173/76
swete, *subj.* 174/100
swete, *inf.* 59/424, 158/19
trete, *subj.* 87/741
wete, *obj.* 76/426
whete, *nom.* 158/16
grete, *inf.*
gete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 149/7
hete, *obl.* 159/26
whete, *obj.* 159/23
grete, *a. sing.*
trete, *imper.* 155/182
grete, *a. pl.*
hete, *obl.* 49/139
mete, *nom.* 22/584
*sette, *inf.* 67/170
*sette, *pp.* 67/173
trete, *imper.* 165/34
heirylete, *inf.*
gete, *inf.* 190/95
hete, *obl.* 190/93
hete, 1 *s. pres.*
gete, *inf.* 94/935
hete, *obl.* 94/933
hete, *obl.*
*greet, *a. pl.* 93/912
trete, *subj.* 93/914
trete, *inf.* 193/175
hete, *obl.*
gete, *inf.* 94/935, 190/95
grete, *inf.* 159/25
grete, *a. pl.* 49/140
heirylete, *inf.* 190/96
hete, 1 *s. pres.* 94/936
lete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 211/125
lete, *inf.* 206/529
swete, *a. pl.* 206/527
whete, *obj.* 159/23
lete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
hete, *obl.* 211/126
shete, *obl.* 112/222
wete, *obl.* 112/219
lete, *imper.*
weete, *inf.* 81/575
lete, *inf.*
hete, *obl.* 206/530
swete, *a. pl.* 206/527
mete, *nom.*
gete, *inf.* 21/560
grete, *a. pl.* 22/582
mete, *obj.*
gete, *inf.* 86/710
mete, *obl.*
ete, *subj.* 22/598, 27/724
ete, *inf.* 153/108
gete, *inf.* 21/568
*greet, *a. pl.* 183/130
mete, *inf.* 49/159
weete, *obl.* 49/156
whete, *obj.* 159/34
whete, *obl.* 180/41
ygete, *pp.* 183/131
mete, *a. sing.*
swete, *obj.* 187/16
wete, *a. pl.* 187/18
mete, *imper.*
*greet, *a. pl.* 61/16
*sweet, *inf.* 61/18
mete, *subj.*
trete, *imper.* 177/171
mete, *inf.*
mete, *a. sing.* 49/158
weete, *obl.* 49/156
olivete, *obj.*
swete, *inf.* 189/67
swete, *a. pl.* 189/68
sete, *a. sing.*
sweete *a. sing.* 59/419
sete, *a. pl.*
wete, *subj.* 160/76
sete, *inf.*
*greet, *a. pl.* 120/459
*surtreet, *imper.* 120/460
shete, *obj.*
lete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 112/221
wete, *obl.* 112/219
shete, *obl.*
swete, *inf.* 203/446
trete, *inf.* 203/443

swete, *a. sing.*
gete, *inf.* 14/371
trete, *inf.* 4/75
wete, *inf.* 4/74
swete, *a. pl.*
gete, *inf.* 173/77
hete, *obl.* 206/530
lete, *inf.* 206/529
meete, *a. pl.* 172/45
olivete, *obj.* 189/65
sweete, *inf.* 55/314
swete, *inf.* 189/67
wete, *a. pl.* 149/1
swete, *adv.*
meete, *obj.* 199/336
swete, *obj.*
wete, *a. pl.* 187/18
mete, *a. sing.* 187/19
swete, *subj.*
alete, *inf.* 174/103
gete, *inf.* 174/102
whete, *obl.* 18/484
swete, *inf.*
gete, *inf.* 59/425, 158/18
greete, *a. pl.* 59/422
heete, *obl.* 156/198
olivete, *obj.* 189/65
swete, *a. pl.* 189/68
shete, *obl.* 203/445
trete, *inf.* 156/200, 203/443
whete, *nom.* 158/16
threte, *inf.*
bete, *inf.* 31/833
trete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
bete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 204/495
gete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 158/2, 204/494
whete, *obj.* 158/5
trete, *subj.*
gete, *inf.* 87/742
*greet, *a. pl.* 93/912
hete, *obl.* 93/915
trete, *imper.*
grete, *a. sing.* 155/181
grete, *a. pl.* 165/35
mete, *subj.* 177/169
trete, *inf.*
gete, *imper.* 136/873
*greet, *adv.* 136/871
*greet, *a. pl.* 199/349, 213/183
heete, *obl.* 156/198
hete, *obj.* 193/174
shete, *obl.* 203/445
swete, *inf.* 156/201, 203/446
swete, *a. sing.* 4/72
wete, *imper.* 4/74
wete, *a. pl.* 91/848
wete, *a. sing.*
whete, *obl.* 10/251
wete, *a. pl.*
mete, *a. sing.* 187/19
swete, *obj.* 187/16
swete, *a. pl.* 149/3
trete, *inf.* 91/850
wete, *obl.*
lete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 112/221
shete, *obj.* 112/222
wete, *obj.*
gete, *inf.* 76/427
wete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
sweete, *a. sing.* 121/477
wete, *imper.*
greete, *a. pl.* 212/147
wete, *subj.*
sete, *a. pl.* 160/77
wete, *inf.*
swete, *a. sing.* 4/72
trete, *inf.* 4/75
whete, *nom.*
gete, *inf.* 158/18
swete, *inf.* 158/19
whete, *obl.*
mete, *a. sing.* 180/42
swete, *subj.* 18/486
wete, *a. sing.* 10/252
whete, *obj.*
gete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 158/2
grete, *inf.* 159/25
hete, *obl.* 159/26
mete, *obl.* 159/35
trete, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 158/4

ygete, *pp.*
*greet, *a. pl.* 183/130
mete, *obl.* 183/128

-eth (*see* -ith)

beth, *subj.*
seth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 92/873
therwith, *adv.* 92/870
with, *prep.* 199/351
deth, *obl.*
sleth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 215/239
seth, 3 *s. pres.*
beth, *subj.* 92/872
therwith, *adv.* 92/870
sleth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
deth, *obl.* 215/241

-ethe

alethe, *inf.*
brethe, *inf.* 202/433
brethe, *inf.*
alethe, *inf.* 202/434

-ette

bette, *adv.*
sette, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 113/267
sette, *inf.* 97/1009
ysette, *pp.* 192/139
bewette, *pp.*
sette, *pp.* 110/176
dette, *obl.*
sette, *subj.* 24/631
fette, *imper.*
lette, *pp.* 211/116
mette, *obl.* 210/89
sette, *subj.* 211/114
sette, *inf.* 210/86
fette, *inf.*
sette, *imper.* 122/498
fette, *pp.*
grette, *a. sing.* 76/432
sette, *imper.* 76/429
sette, *subj.* 111/190
flette, *imper.*
lette, *imper.* 18/474
sette, *imper.* 18/471
frette, *inf.*
lette, *inf.* 56/354
sette, *inf.* 56/352
grette, *a. sing.*
fette, *pp.* 76/431
sette, *imper.* 76/429
g(r)ette, *a. pl.*
ysette, *pp.* 74/381
lette, *imper.*
flette, *imper.* 18/473
sette, *imper.* 18/471
lette, *subj.*
oversette, *subj.* 6/144
sette, *inf.* 6/142, 79/506
wette, *pp.* 79/509
lette, *inf.*
frette, *inf.* 56/355
sette, *inf.* 26/708, 56/352, 67/183
lette, *pp.*
frette, *imper.* 211/117
sette, *subj.* 211/114
mette, *obl.*
fette, *imper.* 210/88
sette, *inf.* 65/133, 68/197, 210/86
mette, *imper.*
sette, *inf.* 109/134
oversette, *subj.*
lette, *subj.* 6/145
sette, *inf.* 6/142
sette, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
bette, *adv.* 97/1011
fette, *a. sing.* 113/269
ysette, *pp.* 53/269
sette, *imper.*
fette, *inf.* 122/500
fette, *pp.* 76/431
flette, *imper.* 18/473
grette, *a. sing.* 76/432
lette, *imper.* 18/474
violette, *obj.* 37/1014
ywette, *pp.* 50/182
sette, *subj.*
dette, *obl.* 24/633
fette, *imper.* 211/117
fette, *pp.* 111/192
lette, *pp.* 211/116

ysette, *pp.* 168/107
wette, *pp.* 168/109
sette, *inf.*
bette, *adv.* 97/1011
fette, *imper.* 210/88
frette, *inf.* 56/355
*grete, *a. pl.* 67/172
lette, *subj.* 6/145, 79/508
lette, *inf.* 26/710, 56/354, 67/185
mette, *obl.* 68/199, 210/89
mette, *imper.* 109/136
mette, *inf.* 65/132
oversette, *subj.* 6/144
sette, *pp.* 67/173
umbiwette, *imper.* 85/675
wette, *obl.* 65/125
wette, *pp.* 79/509, 193/168
ywette, *pp.* 191/122
sette, *pp.*
bewette, *pp.* 110/178
*greett, *a. sing.* 115/311
*grete, *a. pl.* 67/172
sette, *inf.* 67/170
sette, *pp.* 145/135, 145/137
wette, *pp.* 93/916
umbiwette, *imper.*
sette, *inf.* 85/673
violette, *obj.*
sette, *imper.* 37/1015
wette, *obl.*
sette, *inf.* 65/126
wette, *pp.*
lette, *subj.* 79/508
sette, *subj.* 168/110
sette, *inf.* 79/506, 193/167
sette, *pp.* 93/917
ysette, *pp.* 168/107
ysette, *pp.*
bette, *adv.* 192/140
g(r)ette, *a. pl.* 74/379
sette, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 53/267
sette, *subj.* 168/110
wette, *pp.* 168/109
wette, *pp.*
sette, *imper.* 50/181
sette, *inf.* 191/120

-eu (*see* -u)

greu, *v.* 3 *pl. pt.*
superflu, *a. pl.* 168/118

-eve (*see* -ieve)

bereve, *inf.*
leve, *obj.* 152/100
leve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 152/102
bileve, *obj.*
greve, *inf.* 82/609
byleve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
meve, *imper.* 198/307
cheve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
myscheve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 63/65
preve, *inf.* 63/68
cheve, *inf.*
cleve, *imper.* 195/234
preve, *inf.* 83/615
cleve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
streve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 101/1127
cleve, *imper.*
cheve, *inf.* 195/232
cleve, *inf.*
eve, *obl.* 219/340
remeve, *inf.* 219/341
eve, *obl.*
cleve, *inf.* 219/338
greve, *subj.* 23/611, 189/53
greve, *inf.* 105/24
leve, *inf.* 189/51
myscheve, *subj.* 23/614
remeve, *imper.* 190/102
remeve, *inf.* 219/341
streve, *inf.* 190/103
greve, *subj.*
eve, *obl.* 23/613, 189/54
leve, *inf.* 189/51
myscheve, *subj.* 23/614
greve, *inf.*
bileve, *obj.* 82/608
eve, *obl.* 105/22
leve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
bereve, *inf.* 152/103
leve, *obj.* 152/100
preve, *inf.* 176/148

leve, *imper.*
leve, *inf.* 71/276
preve, *inf.* 172/49
leve, *inf.*
eve, *obl.* 189/54
greve, *subj.* 189/53
leve, *imper.* 71/274
leve, *obj.*
breve, *inf.* 152/103
leve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 152/102
meve, *imper.*
byleve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 198/308
preve, *inf.* 50/180
revieve, *inf.* 50/177
myscheve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
cheve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 63/67
preve, *inf.* 63/68
myscheve, *subj.*
eve, *obl.* 23/613
greve, *subj.* 23/611
preve, *inf.*
cheve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 63/67
cheve, *inf.* 83/616
leve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 176/150
leve, *imper.* 172/48
meve, *imper.* 50/179
myscheve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 63/65
remeve, *inf.* 55/308
revieve, *imper.* 50/177
remeve, *imper.*
eve, *obl.* 190/100
streve, *inf.* 190/103
remeve, *inf.*
cleve, *inf.* 219/338
eve, *obl.* 219/340
preve, *inf.* 55/307
streve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
cleve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 101/1126
streve, *inf.*
eve, *obl.* 190/100
remeve, *imper.* 190/102

-eved

cheved, *pp.*
preved, *pp.* 217/295
moeved, *pp.*
ypreved, *pp.* 198/304
preved, *pp.*
cheved, 217/297
ypreved, *pp.*
moeved, *pp.* 198/302

-even (*see* **-evon**)

eleven (XI), *a. pl.*
even, *a. pl.* 139/954
even, *adv.* 147/215, 169/157, 206/540
seven (VII), *a. pl.* 147/213, 186/206
even, *obl.*
heven, *obl.* 154/134
even, *a. sing.*
seven (VII), *a. pl.* 181/72
heven, *inf.* 181/75
heven, *obj.* 186/203
even, *a. pl.*
eleven (XI), *a. pl.* 139/956
sevon, *a. pl.* 135/866
unevon, *a. pl.* 135/867
even, *adv.*
eleven (XI), *a. pl.* 147/216, 169/156, 206/542
heven, *obl.* 156/215
heven, *inf.*
even, *a. sing.* 181/74
seven (VII), *a. pl.* 181/72
heven, *obl.*
even, *obl.* 154/136
even, *adv.* 156/214
seven (VII), *a. pl.* 156/212
heven, *obj.*
even, *a. sing.* 186/202
seven, *a. pl.* 147/213, 156/212
seven (VII), *a. pl.*
eleven (XI), *a. pl.* 147/216, 186/204
even, *adv.* 147/215, 156/214, 181/74
heven, *inf.* 181/75
heven, *obl.* 156/215

-ever (*see* **-ebre**)

lever, *a. sing.*
*elebre, *nom.* 38/1044

-eve is (*see* **-eves**)
cheve is
  cleves, *nom.* 50/167
preve is
  greves, *n. pl.* 49/149
  repreve is, 49/151
repreve is
  aspreve is, 49/152
  greves, *n. pl.* 49/149

-eves (*see* **-eve is**)
cleves, *nom.*
  cheve is, 50/168
greves, *n. pl.*
  repreve is, 49/151
  aspreve is, 49/152

-evon (*see* **-even**)
sevon, *num. a.*
  even, *a. pl.* 135/864
  unevon, *a. pl.* 135/867
unevon, *a. pl.*
  even, *a. pl.* 135/864
  sevon, *obl.* 135/866

-ew (*see* **-ewe**)
eschew, *inf.*[1]
 *remewe, *imper.* 29/777

-ewe (*see* **-ue, -ew**)
arewe, *adv.*
  fewe, *a. pl.* 25/674
  shewe, *inf.* 25/676
eschewe, *inf.*
  mewe, *obl.* 125/583
  sewe, *inf.* 125/585
eschewe, *imp.*
  renewe, *inf.* 5/116
  trewe, *a. pl.* 5/117
eschewe, *inf.*
  pursue, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 34/924
  remewe, *inf.* 112/244
  rewe, *obj.* 22/552
fewe, *a. pl.*
  arewe, *adv.* 25/677
  remewe, *subj.* 138/930
  rewe, *obl.* 71/290, 138/929
  shewe, *inf.* 25/676
grewe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  newe, *a. pl.* 74/377
mewe, *obl.*
  eschewe, *inf.* 125/586
  newe, *a. pl.* 21/574
  sewe, *inf.* 125/585
newe, *a. sing.*
  renewe, *inf.* 96/977
  snewe, *imper.* 199/332
  trewe, *a. pl.* 96/978
newe, *a. pl.*
  grewe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 74/378
  mewe, *obl.* 21/573
  remewe, *inf.* 54/280
remewe,[1] *imper.*
 *eschew, *inf.* 29/776
remewe, *subj.*
  fewe, *a. pl.* 138/927
  rewe, *obl.* 138/929
remewe, *inf.*
  eschewe, *inf.* 112/245
  newe, *a. pl.* 54/279
renewe, *inf.*
  eschewe, *imper.* 5/114
  newe, *a. sing.* 96/975
  stewe, *obj.* 28/769
  trewe, *a. pl.* 5/117, 96/978
rewe, *obj.*
  eschewe, *inf.* 21/553
rewe, *obl.*
  fewe, *a. pl.* 71/288, 138/927
  remewe, *subj.* 138/930
sewe, *inf.*
  eschewe, *inf.* 125/586
  mewe, *obl.* 125/583
shewe, *inf.*
  arewe, *adv.* 25/677
  fewe, *a. pl.* 25/674
snewe, *imper.*
  newe, *a. sing.* 199/330
stewe, *obj.*
  renewe, *inf.* 28/770
trewe, *a. pl.*
  eschewe, *imper.* 5/114
  newe, *a. sing.* 96/975
  renewe, *inf.* 5/116, 96/977

[1] A ryme spoilt by the carelessness of the scribe.

-ewes (*see* **-ew is**)

mewes, *n. pl.*
  eschew is, 20/528

-ew is (*see* **-ewes**)

eschew is
  mewes, *n. pl.* 20/526

-i, -y (*see* **-ie**)

advysely, *adv.*
  gisily, *adv.* 75/409
avisely, *adv.*
  besily, *adv.* 4/71
besily, *adv.*
  avisely, *adv.* 4/73
  esily, *adv.* 23/610
busely, *adv.*
  wely, *a. sing.* 70/266
by and by, *adv.*
  myghtely, *adv.* 15/399
clenly, *adv.*
  contynuelly, *adv.* 204/473
  mightily, *adv.* 204/471
contynuelly, *adv.*
  clenly, *adv.* 204/474
  mightily, *adv.* 204/471
dri,[1] *a. pl.*
  *hie, *inf.* 99/1075
  *multiplie, *inf.* 99/1076
esily, *adv.*
  besily, *adv.* 23/612
evenly, *adv.*
  unevenly, *adv.* 215/234
gisily, *adv.*
  advysely, *adv.* 75/407
mightily, *adv.*
  clenly, *adv.* 204/474
  contynuelly, *adv.* 204/473
myghtely, *adv.*
  by and by, *adv.* 15/398
multipli,[1] *inf.*
  *trie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 138/934
  *die, *subj.* 138/937
prively, *adv.*
  sekirly, *adv.* 31/843
sekirly, *adv.*
  prively, *adv.* 31/841
subtily, *adv.*
  therby, *adv.* 161/101
territory, *obl.*
  *memorie, *obl.* 120/469
therby, *adv.*
  subtily, *adv.* 161/99
unevenly, *adv.*
  evenly, *adv.* 215/232
wely, *a. sing.*
  busely, *adv.* 70/265

-ic (*see* **-ik**)

mastic, *obl.*
  epatik, *a. pl.* 201/408
  endik, *a. sing.* 201/411

-ice (*see* **-ise, -yse**)

cherice, *inf.*
  vice, *nom.* 112/237
price, *obl.*
  vice, *obl.* 5/100
  avyse, *nom.* 5/102
servyce, *obj.*
  avyse, *imper.* 138/952
suffice, *subj.*
  devyse, *imper.* 146/186
suffice, *inf.*
  aryse, *inf.* 40/1081
  assise, 16/430
  devise, *imper.* 199/348
  devyse, *inf.* 18/475, 74/364, 199/347
  gise, *nom.* 99/1067
  gyse, *nom.* 145/149
  rise, *inf.* 187/13
  wyse, *n. pl.* 127/659
vice, *nom.*
  cherice, *inf.* 112/238
vice, *obl.*
  avyse, *nom.* 5/102
  price, *obl.* 5/103

[1] In these instances the scribe, by omitting the final *e*, has spoilt an otherwise correct ryme.

-iced (*see* -ysed)

sufficed, *pp.*
  devysed, 1 *s. pres.* 61/21

-iceth (*see* -iseth)

sufficeth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
  aviseth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 140/14

-icke (*see* -ik)

thicke, *a. sing.*
  *brik, *nom.* 156/202

-ide, -yde

abyde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  devyde, *inf.* 51/205
  hide, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 113/257
  slide, *inf.* 113/256
  wride, *a. sing.* 51/207
abide, *subj.*
  slide, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 163/129
abyde, *subj.*
  asyde, *obl.* 15/401
  devyde, *inf.* 124/561
  glide, *imper.* 15/404
abide, *inf.*
  aside, *adv.* 136/880
  besyde, *adv.* 37/1000
  ride, *inf.* 136/878
  tide, *obl.* 214/210
abyde, *inf.*
  beside, 30/821, 52/244
  devyde, *inf.* 75/387
  gide, *inf.* 64/95
  hide, *inf.* 86/200
  side, *obl.* 13/331, 17/435, 75/389, 186/198, 209/55
  slyde, *inf.* 64/96
  syde, *obl.* 21/561
  tyde, *obj.* 30/824
  tyde, *obl.* 13/334
aside, *adv.*
  abide, *inf.* 136/881
  ride, *inf.* 136/878
asyde, *adv.*
  stride, *subj.* 37/1011
asyde, *obl.*
  abyde, *subj.* 15/403
  glide, *imper.* 15/404
astride, *inf.*
  prasocoride, *obj.* 35/953
beside, *adv.*
  abyde, *inf.* 30/823, 52/245
  side, *obl.* 146/170
  tyde, *obj.* 30/824
besyde, *adv.*
  abide, *inf.* 37/1001
betyde, *inf.*
  cantaride, *obj.* 33/890
  gliciride, *obl.* 200/358
byde, *subj.*
  glide, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 35/943
  hide, *inf.* 35/940
cantaride, *obj.*
  betyde, *inf.* 33/892
cupide, *obj.*
  side, *obl.* 23/626
devide, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  syde, *obl.* 89/805
devide, *inf.*
  hyde, *inf.* 92/885
devyde, *imper.*
  side, *obl.* 65/131
  syde, *obl.* 15/386, 38/1028
  wide, *adv.* 65/128
devyde, *inf.*
  abyde, *v.* 3. *pl. pres.* 51/208
  abyde, *subj.* 124/563
  abyde, *inf.* 75/390
  side, *obl.* 75/389, 95/960, 101/1128
  syde, *obl.* 162/106
  slide, *inf.* 95/969
  wride, *a. sing.* 51/207
gide, *obj.*
  ride, *inf.* 157/234
gide, *inf.*
  abyde, *inf.* 64/93
  slyde, *inf.* 64/96
glide, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  byde, *subj.* 35/942
  hide, *inf.* 35/940

glide, *imper.*
abyde, *subj.* 15/403
asyde, *obl.* 15/401
glyde, *inf.*
syde, *obl.* 61/6
gliciride, *obl.*
betyde, *inf.* 200/360
hide, *nom.*
side, *obl.* 36/980
hide, *obj.*
side, *obl.* 35/962
hide, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
abide, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 113/254
slide, *inf.* 113/256
hide, *imper.*
wyde, *a. pl.* 86/715
hide, *inf.*
abyde, *inf.* 186/201
byde, *subj.* 35/942
glide, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 35/943
side, *obl.* 186/198
hyde, *inf.*
devide, *inf.* 92/883
humyde, *a. sing.*
wyde, *a. pl.* 114/283
prasocoride, *obj.*
athide, *inf.* 35/955
ride, *inf.*
abide, *inf.* 136/881
aside, *adv.* 136/880
gide, *obj.* 157/234
side, *nom.*
syde, *a. pl.* 129/684
wide, *a. pl.* 129/685
side, *obj.*
wyde, *obl.* 48/108
side, *obl.*
abyde, *inf.* 13/333, 17/437, 75/390, 186/201, 209/56
beside, *prep.* 146/172
cupide, *obj.* 23/624
devyde, *imper.* 65/130
devyde, *inf.* 75/387, 95/962, 101/1130
hide, *nom.* 36/979
hide, *obj.* 35/960
hide, *inf.* 186/200
tyde, *obl.* 13/334
wide, *adv.* 65/128
syde, *obl.*
abyde, *inf.* 21/563
devide, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 89/804
devyde, *imper.* 15/388, 38/1029
devyde, *inf.* 162/108
glyde, *inf.* 61/7
syde, *a. sing.* 99/1060
tyde, *obl.* 19/493
wyde, *adv.* 129/680
wyde, *a. pl.* 96/980, 131/737
syde, *a. sing.*
syde, *obl.* 99/1058
syde, *a. pl.*
side, *nom.* 129/682
wyde, *a. pl.* 129/685
wyde, *adv.* 130/709
slide, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
abide, *subj.* 163/127
slide, *inf.*
abide, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 113/254
devyde, *inf.* 95/967
hide, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 113/257
slyde, *inf.*
abyde, *inf.* 64/93
gide, *inf.* 64/95
stride, *subj.*
asyde, *adv.* 33/1009
tide, *obl.*
abide, *inf.* 214/209
tyde, *obj.*
abyde, *inf.* 30/823
beside, 30/821
tyde, *obl.*
abyde, *inf.* 13/333
side, *obl.* 13/331
syde, *obl.* 19/491
wide, *a. pl.*
side, *nom.* 129/682
syde, *a. pl.* 129/684
wyde, *adv.*
devyde, *imper.* 65/130
side, *obl.* 65/131
wyde, *obl.*
side, *obj.* 48/106

wyde, *a. pl.*
hide, *imper.* 86/717
humyde, *a. sing.* 114/281
syde, *obl.* 96/979, 131/739
wyde, *adv.*
syde, *obl.* 129/679
syde, *a. pl.* 130/711
wride *a. sing.*
abyde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 51/208
devyde, *inf.* 51/205

-ides (*see* **-ise is** and **-is is**)

besides, *adv.*
*avis is, 36/992
*gise is, 36/989

-ie, -ye (*see* **-aye, -eye, -i**)

accompanye, *pp.*
plie, *inf.* 55/306
remedie, *nom.* 55/303
adorifie, *inf.*
drie, *a. pl.* 110/181
applie, *imper.*
multiplie, *imper.* 178/196
Armenye, *a. sing.*
drie, *subj.* 211/122
aspie, *inf.*
mellifie, *inf.* 145/159
multiplie, *inf.* 145/157
butterflie, *obj.*
crie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 155/174
hie, *a. pl.* 147/207
caprifie, *inf.*
hie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 161/89
remedie, *obl.* 125/590
signifie, *inf.* 125/593
theye, *obl.* 161/88
crie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
butterflie, *obj.* 155/175
crie, *subj.*
drie, *a. sing.* 154/158
eye, *nom.* 154/159
crie, *inf.*
drie, *a. pl.* 44/8
crucifie, *inf.*
flie, *obj.* 32/864
defie, *inf.*
drie, *a. pl.* 102/1157
wrie, *imper.* 102/1159
denye, *inf.*
drie, *a. sing.* 115/303
multiplie, *inf.* 115/305
destrie, *inf.*
drie, *a. pl.* 172/26
hie, *adv.* 172/23
die, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
husbondrie, *nom.* 73/343
die, *subj.*
*enaye,[1] *subj.* 50/163
*multipli,[2] *inf.* 138/936
trie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 138/934
trie, *imper.* 50/165
die, *inf.*
drie, *a. sing.* 10/253
drie, *inf.* 37/1007
eye, *obj.* 22/599
fructifie, *inf.* 116/352
husbondrie, *obj.* 70/273
intrie, *imper.* 116/355
luxurie, *nom.* 61/13
maladie, *nom.* 22/597
multiplie, *inf.* 82/588, 210/103, 216/254
trie, *imper.* 210/102, 216/257
ywrie, *pp.* 33/895
drie, *obl.*
twye, *adv.* 132/778
drie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
frie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 216/249
husbondrie, *nom.* 15/384
trie, *inf.* 90/808
trie, *pp.* 213/171
drie, *imper.*
multiplie, *imper.* 32/875
skye, *obl.* 82/605
testacye, *a. sing.* 156/192

[1] See footnote to *enaye*, p. 258.
[2] A perfect ryme spoilt by the carelessness of the scribe.

drie, *subj.*
Armenye, *a. sing.* 211/120
hie, *adv.* 117/375
trie, *imper.* 117/376
drie, *inf.*
die, *inf.* 37/1008
edifie, *inf.* 14/364
multiplie, *inf.* 114/291
plie, *imper.* 205/522
strie, *inf.* 114/292, 158/10
strie, *obl.* 128/670
trie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 210/94
trie, *imper.* 265/523
wrie, *imper.* 13/347, 13/348
ywrie, *pp.* 128/667
drie, *a. sing.*
crie, *subj.* 154/156
denye, *inf.* 115/306
die, *inf.* 10/255
eye, *nom.* 154/159
eye, *obj.* 149/14
espie, *imper.* 179/5
espie, *inf.* 155/187
hie, *imper.* 10/242, 211/106
hie, *a. pl.* 10/243, 209/66
hie, *adv.* 12/314
husbondrie, *nom.* 76/439
lie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 53/264
multiplie, *inf.* 45/28, 78/479, 97/1008, 112/241, 115/305, 172/40, 180/25, 184/136, 188/31
ouerwrie, *inf.* 3/65
qualifie, *inf.* 48/127
sie, *inf.* 198/326
signifie, *inf.* 4/68
thrie, *adv.* 179/2
strie, *inf.* 172/39, 180/26
trie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 53/263
trie, *imper.* 198/327
undrie, *inf.* 189/70
wrie, *inf.* 76/438
drie, *a. pl.*
adorifie, *inf.* 110/182
crie, *inf.* 44/10
defie, *inf.* 102/1160
destrie, *inf.* 172/25
frie, *inf.* 58/413
fructifie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 108/116
fructifie, *inf.* 30/817
hie, *imper.* 208/32
hie, *a. pl.* 18/470, 30/816, 63/55, 124/564
hie, *adv.* 172/23
husbondrie, *obl.* 5/119, 27/742 28/749
mortifie, *inf.* 57/384
multiplie, *subj.* 165/24
multiplie, *inf.* 115/322, 192/154, 196/262
plie, *imper.* 218/306
strie, *inf.* 61/10
trie, *imper.* 54/276, 54/294, 108/117
trie, *inf.* 102/1165, 124/562
wrie, *imper.* 102/1159
wrie, *inf.* 6/143, 208/33
ywrie, *pp.* 218/305
drie, *adv.*
outtrie, *imper.* 19/514
edifie, *inf.*
drie, *inf.* 14/363
espie, *imper.*
drie, *a. sing.* 179/4
thrie, *adv.* 179/2
espie, *inf.*
drie, *a. sing.* 155/184
plie, *pp.* 196/255
wrie, *inf.* 155/186
fecunditie, *nom.*
*be, *inf.* 11/285
*fertilitee, *obj.* 11/284
flie, *obj.*
crucifie, *inf.* 32/862
folie, *obj.*
husbondrie, *obl.* 1/2
magnifie, *inf.* 1/4
frie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
drie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 216/247
trie, *imper.* 216/250
frie, *inf.*
drie, *a. pl.* 58/412

fructifie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
drie, *a. pl.* 108/114
trie, *imper.* 108/117
fructifie, *inf.*
die, *inf.* 116/354
drie, *a. pl.* 30/814
hie, *a. pl.* 30/816
intrie, *imper.* 116/355
trie, *imper.* 190/83
wrie, *pp.* 207/8
hie, *a. sing.*
multiplie, *inf.* 209/60
plie, *imper.* 209/61
hie, *a. pl.*
butterflie, *obj.* 147/205
drie, *a. sing.* 10/240, 209/64
drie, *a. pl.* 18/472, 30/814, 63/56, 124/565
fructifie, *inf.* 30/817
hie, *imper.* 10/242
putrifie, *inf.* 186/197
skye, *obl.* 176/156 [159
trie, *inf.* 124/562, 176/156, 176/
hie, *adv.*
destrie, *inf.* 172/25
drie, *a. sing.* 12/315
drie, *a. pl.* 172/26
drie, *subj.* 117/373
multiplie, *imper.* 186/208
trie, *imper.* 64/97, 117/376
trie, *inf.* 130/707
twye, *adv.* 186/205
hie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
caprifie, *inf.* 161/86
theye, *obl.* 161/88
hie, *imper.*
drie, *a. sing.* 10/240, 211/108
drie, *a. pl.* 208/30
hie, *a. pl.* 10/241
wrie, *inf.* 208/33
hie, *subj.*
scarifie, *inf.* 125/601
hie, *inf.*
*dri,[1] *a. pl.* 99/1073
multiplie, *inf.* 99/1076
trie, *imper.* 216/263
wrie, *inf.* 216/261
husbondrie, *nom.*
die, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 73/342
drie, *a. sing.* 76/436
drie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 15/385
maladie, *obj.* 25/685
wrie, *inf.* 76/438
husbondrie, *obj.*
die, *inf.* 70/272
husbondrie, *obl.*
drie, *a. pl.* 5/118, 27/741, 28/748
folie, *obj.* 1/5
magnifie, *inf.* 1/4
instrie, *imper.*
remedie, *imper.* 180/39
trie, *inf.* 180/40
intrie, *imper.*
die, *inf.* 116/354
fructifie, *inf.* 116/352
lie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
drie, *a. sing.* 53/261
trie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 53/263
luxurie, *nom.*
die, *inf.* 61/14
magnifie, *inf.*
folie, *obj.* 1/5
husbondrie, *obl.* 1/2
maladie, *nom.*
die, *inf.* 22/600
eye, *obj.* 22/599
maladie, *obj.*
husbondrie, *nom.* 25/686
mellifie, *inf.*
aspie, *inf.* 145/160
multiplie, *inf.* 145/157
memorie, *obl.*
*territory, *obl.* 120/468
mortifie, *inf.*
drie, *a. pl.* 57/385
multiplie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
*done,[2] *pp.* 162/126
remedie, *nom.* 35/954
twye, *adv.* 35/957

[1] A perfect ryme spoilt by the carelessness of the scribe.
[2] The text is hopelessly corrupt in this instance.

multiplie, *imper.*
applie, *imper.* 178/195
drie, *imper.* 32/874
hie, *adv.* 186/207
twye, *adv.* 186/205
multiplie, *subj.*
drie, *a. pl.* 165/22
signifie, *inf.* 65/109
trie, *inf.* 65/110
multiplie, *inf.*
aspie, *inf.* 145/160
denye, *inf.* 115/306
die, *inf.* 82/587, 210/100, 216/256
*dri,[1] *a. pl.* 99/1073
drie, *a. sing.* 45/27, 78/477, 97/1007, 112/239, 115/303, 172/37, 180/23, 184/134, 188/29
drie, *a. pl.* 115/321, 192/153, 196/260
drie, *inf.* 114/289
drye, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 84/642
eye, *obl.* 80/541
eye, *obj.* 127/651
hie, *a. sing.* 209/58
hie, *inf.* 99/1075
mellifie, *inf.* 145/159
plie, *imper.* 174/99, 209/61
purifie,[2] *inf.* 68/191
putrifie, *inf.* 182/83
strie, *inf.* 114/292, 172/39, 180/26
thrie, *adv.* 54/288
trie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 84/639
trie, *imper.* 68/193, 210/102, 216/257
trie, *inf.* 80/544
ouerwrie, *inf.*
drie, *a. sing.* 4/67
signifie, *inf.* 4/68
outtrie, *imper.*
drie, *adv.* 19/512
plie, *imper.*
accompanye, *pp.* 55/305
drie, *a. pl.* 218/303
drie, *inf.* 205/520
eye, *nom.* 104/16
espie, *inf.* 196/253
hie, *a. sing.* 209/58
multiplie, *inf.* 174/101, 209/60
remedie, *nom.* 55/303
trie, *imper.* 205/523
wrie, *imper.* 104/19
ywrie, *pp.* 218/305
purifie,[2] *inf.*
multiplie, *inf.* 68/194
trie, *imper.* 68/193
putrifie, *inf.*
hie, *a. pl.* 186/199
multiplie, *inf.* 182/84
qualifie, *inf.*
drie, *a. sing.* 48/129
remedie, *nom.*
accompanye, *pp.* 55/305
multiplie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 35/956
plie, *inf.* 55/306
twye, *adv.* 35/957
remedie, *obl.*
caprifie, *inf.* 125/592
signifie, *inf.* 125/593
remedie, *imper.*
instrie, *imper.* 180/37
trie, *inf.* 180/40
scarifie, *inf.*
hie, *subj.* 125/602
sie, *inf.*
drie, *a. sing.* 198/324
trie, *imper.* 198/327
signifie, *inf.*
caprifie, *inf.* 125/592
drie, *a. sing.* 4/67
multiplie, *subj.* 65/107
ouerwrie, *inf.* 3/65
remedie, *obl.* 125/590
trie, *inf.* 65/110

[1] A perfect ryme spoilt by the carelessness of the scribe.
[2] Read *putrifie.*

skye, *obl.*
drie, *imper.* 82/603
hie, *a. pl.* 176/158
trie, *inf.* 176/159
strie, *obl.*
drie, *inf.* 128/669
ywrie, *pp.* 128/667
strie, *inf.*
drie, *a. sing.* 172/37, 180/23
drie, *a. pl.* 61/8
drie, *inf.* 114/289, 158/8
multiplie, *inf.* 114/291, 172/40, 180/25
testacye, *a. sing.*
drie, *imper.* 156/190
thrie, *adv.*
drie, *a. sing.* 179/4
espie, *imper.* 179/5
multiplie, *inf.* 54/290
trie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
deye, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 84/642
die, *subj.* 138/937
drie, *inf.* 210/92
drie, *a. sing.* 53/261
lie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 53/264
multiplie, *inf.* 84/641, 138/936
trie, *imper.*
die, *subj.* 50/166
die, *inf.* 210/100, 216/256
drie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 216/247
drie, *subj.* 117/373
drie, *a. sing.* 198/324
drie, *a. pl.* 54/274, 54/293, 108/114
drie, *inf.* 205/520
*enaye,[1] *subj.* 50/163
frie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 210/249
fructifie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 108/116
fructifie, *inf.* 190/84
hie, *adv.* 64/98, 117/375
hie, *inf.* 216/264
multiplie, *inf.* 68/194, 210/103, 216/254
plie, *imper.* 205/522
purifie,[2] *inf.* 68/191
sie, *inf.* 198/326
wrie, *inf.* 216/261
trie, *inf.*
drie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 90/806
drie, *a. pl.* 102/1163, 124/565
eye, *obl.* 80/541
hie, *a. pl.* 124/564, 176/158
hie, *adv.* 130/708
instrie, *imper.* 180/37
multiplie, *subj.* 65/107
multiplie, *inf.* 80/543
remedie, *imper.* 180/39
signifie, *inf.* 65/109
skye, *obl.* 176/156
trie, *pp.*
drie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 213/169
twye, *adv.*
drie, *obl.* 132/777
hie, *adv.* 186/207
multiplie, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 35/956
multiplie, *imper.* 186/208
remedie, *nom.* 35/954
undrie, *inf.*
drie, *a. sing.* 189/69
wrie, *imper.*
defie, *inf.* 102/1160
drie, *a. pl.* 102/1157
drie, *inf.* 13/345
eye, *nom.* 104/16
plie, *imper.* 104/18
wrie, *imper.* 13/348
wrie, *inf.*
drie, *a. sing.* 76/436, 155/184
drie, *a. pl.* 6/141, 208/30
espie, *inf.* 155/187
hie, *imper.* 208/32
hie, *inf.* 216/264
husbondrie, *nom.* 76/439
trie, *imper.* 216/263
wrie, *pp.*
fructifie, *inf.* 207/10

[1] See note to *enaye*, p. 258.

[2] Read *putrifie*.

ywrie, *pp.*
die, *inf.* 33/896, 128/669
drie, *a. pl.* 218/303
plie, *imper.* 218/316
strie, *obl.* 128/670

-ied

multiplied, *pp.*
wried, *pp.* 163/146
wried, *pp.*
multiplied, *pp.* 163/147

-yer (*see* **-ire**)

myer, *obl.*
*desire, *imper.* 2/38

-ifte

lifte, *a. sing.*
swifte, *a. pl.* 133/795
swifte, *a. pl.*
lifte, *a. sing.* 133/793

-ige

caprifige, *adj.*
fige, *obj.* 125/591
fige, *obj.*
caprifige, *adj.* 125/589

-igges (*see* **-igg is**)

figges, *n. pl.*
bigg is, 41/1130

-igg is (*see* **-igges**)

bigg is
figges, *n. pl.* 41/1128

-igh, -ygh

nygh, *a. pl.*
sligh, *a. sing.* 146/169
nygh, *adv.*
sigh, *subj.* 28/766
slygh, *a. sing.* 145/162
sigh, *subj.*
nygh, *adv.* 28/764
sligh, *a. sing.*
nygh, *a. pl.* 146/168
slygh, *a. sing.*
nygh, *adv.* 145/161

-yghtes (*see* **-ight is**)

anyghtes, *adv.*
dight is, 117/381

-ight is (*see* **-yghtes**)

dight is
anyghtes, *obl.* 117/379

-ight, -yght (*see* **-eight**)

bright, *a. sing.*
dight, *imper.* 16/416
dight, *imper.*
bright, *a. sing.* 16/414
light, *a. sing.* 40/1084, 181/64
light, *obj.* 19/506
sight, *obj.* 19/508
dight, *inf.*
myght, *obl.* 28/754
sight, *obl.* 28/751
dight, *pp.*
*weight, *obj.* 41/1121
downeright, *adv.*
myght, *obl.* 36/971
upright, *adv.* 36/968
light, *nom.*
myght, *obl.* 175/107
ydight, *pp.* 175/110
light, *obj.*
dight, *imper.* 19/509
sight, *obj.* 19/508
light, *a. sing.*
dight, *imper.* 40/1085
dight, *pp.* 181/66
light, *a. sing.* 13/328, 13/329
nyght, *obj.* 2/30
sight, *nom.* 2/32
light, *a. pl.*
right, *adv.* 45/49
myght, *obl.*
dight, *inf.* 28/753
downeright, *adv.* 36/970
sight, *obl.* 28/751
upright, *adv.* 36/968

myght, *obl.*
lyght, *nom.* 175/109
ydight, *pp.* 175/110
nyght, *obj.*
light, *a. sing.* 2/33
sight, *nom.* 2/32
right, *adv.*
light, *a. pl.* 45/48
ydight, *pp.* 62/29
sight, *nom.*
light, *a. sing.* 2/33
nyght, *obj.* 2/30
sight, *obl.*
dight, *inf.* 28/753
sight, *obj.*
dight, *imper.* 19/509
light, *obj.* 19/506
myght, *obl.* 28/754
upright, *adv.*
downeright, *adv.* 36/970
myght, *obl.* 36/971
ydight, *pp.*
light, *nom.* 175/109
nyght, *obl.* 175/107
right, *adv.* 62/31

-igne (*see* **-ynge, -yne**)

assigne, *imper.*
medicyne, *inf.* 203/450
reclyne, *inf.* 203/452
assigne, *inf.*
*benynynge,[1] *a. sing.* 81/556
benygne, *adj.*
declyne, *inf.* 171/18
vyne, *obj.* 171/16
digne, *a. sing.*
canteryne, *a. sing.* 187/6
carbunculyne, *a. sing.* 216/272
signe, *nom.*
vyne, *obl.* 174/90
signe, *obj.*
vyne, *obl.* 188/22

-ik, -yk (*see* **-icke**)

brik, *nom.*
*thicke, *a. sing.* 156/203
epatik, *a. pl.*
Indik, *a. sing.* 201/411
mastic, *obl.* 201/410
quyk, *a. pl.*
splenetyk, *a. sing.* 168/125
splenetyk, *a. sing.*
quyk, *a. pl.* 168/126

-ike, -yke (*see* **-eke**)

Celtike, *a. sing.*
epatike, *a. pl.* 200/361
smyke, *obl.* 200/362
epatike, *a. pl.*
Celtike, *a. sing.* 200/359
smyke, *obl.* 200/362
galatike, *a. sing.*
like, *a. sing.* 45/32
like, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 45/33
Indik, *a. sing.*
epatik, *a. pl.* 201/408
mastic, *obl.* 201/410
like, *a. sing.*
galatike, *a. sing.* 45/30
like, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 45/33
rubrike, *obl.* 156/197
like, *a. pl.*
prike, *inf.* 135/858
like, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
galatike, *a. sing.* 45/30
like, *a. sing.* 45/32
rubrike, *a. sing.* 217/274
like, *subj.*
prike, *imper.* 182/87
pike, *inf.*
rubrike, *obl.* 122/512
seke, *a. sing.* 137/905
thamarike, *obl.* 218/316
prike, *imper.*
like, *subj.* 182/85
prike, *inf.*
like, *a. pl.* 135/856

[1] A ryme spoilt by the scribe; read *benygne.*

rubrike, *a. sing.*
like, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 217/276
strike, *n. pl.* 181/63
rubrike, *obl.*
like, *a. sing.* 156/199
pike, *inf.* 122/514
ulpike, *obj.* 110/166
unlike, *a. sing.* 110/165
slyke, *a. pl.*
strike, *obl.* 26/687
smyke, *obl.*
Celtike, *a. sing.* 200/359
epatike, *a. pl.* 200/361
strike, *n. pl.*
rubrike, *a. sing.* 181/62
strike, *obl.*
slyke, *a. pl.* 26/689
thamarike, *obl.*
pike, *inf.* 216/318
ulpike, *obj.*
rubrike, *obl.* 110/163
unlike, *a. sing.* 110/165
unlike, *a. sing*
rubrike, *obl.* 110/163
ulpike, *obj.* 110/166

-ild

fild, *pp.*
spild, *pp.* 118/402
spild, *pp.*
fild, *pp.* 118/400

-ilde, -ylde

childe, *obl.*
mylde, *obj.* 145/152
mylde, *a. sing.* 145/153
mylde, *a. pl.* 194/208
wilde, *a. pl.* 4/69, 58/398, 194/205
mylde, *nom.*
wilde, *a. pl.* 183/129
mylde, *obj.*
childe, *obl.* 145/150
mylde, *a. sing.* 145/153
mylde, *a. sing.*
childe, *obl.* 145/150
mylde, *obj.* 145/152
mylde, *a. pl.*
childe, *obl.* 194/207
wilde, *a. pl.* 194/205
wilde, *a. sing.*
ytilde, *pp.* 110/164
wilde, *a. pl.*
childe, *obl.* 4/70, 58/399, 194/207
mylde, *nom.* 183/127
mylde, *a. pl.* 194/208
ytilde, *pp.*
wilde, *a. sing.* 110/162

-ildren (*see* **eldron**)

children, *n. pl.*
eldron, *n. pl.* 26/714

-ildron (*see* **eldron**)

childron, *n. pl.*
eldron, *n. pl.* 6/125

-ile, -yle (*see* **-ille**)

Aprile, *obl.*
while, *nom.* 164/3
begile, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
otherwhile, *adv.* 175/121
while, *obl.* 175/124
dyle, *obj.*
skyle, *nom.* 110/168
exile, *a. sing.*
smyle, *inf.* 201/390
while, *obl.* 188/35, 201/389
overwhile, *adv.*
begile, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 175/123
while, *obl.* 175/124
skyle, *nom.*
dyle, *obj.* 110/167
smyle, *inf.*
exile, *a. sing.* 201/387
while, *obl.* 201/389
squyle, *obl.*
*ille, *adv.* 100/1113
stile, *obj.*
Virgile, *n. pr.* 88/769
vile, *a. pl.*
while, *obl.* 176/155

Virgile *n. pr.*
stile, *obj.* 88/770
while, *nom.*
Aprile, *obl.* 164/1
while, *obl.*
begile, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 175/123
exile, *a. sing.* 188/34, 201/387
otherwhile, *adv.* 175/121
smyle, *inf.* 201/390
vile, *a. pl.* 176/157

-ille, -ylle (*see* **-yle**)

fille, *inf.*
ille, *a. sing.* 117/364
ille, *a. sing.*
fille, *inf.* 117/363
ille, *a. pl.*
kille, *inf.* 32/858
squylle, *obj.* 32/856
ille, *adv.*
*squyle, *obl.* 100/1112
stille, *adv.* 114/288
kille, *inf.*
ille, *a. pl.* 32/859
squylle, *obj.* 32/856
spille, *pp.*
wille, *nom.* 170/165
squylle, *obl.*
wille, *obl.* 101/1134
squylle, *obj.*
ille, *a. pl.* 32/859
kille, *inf.* 32/858
stille, *adv.*
ille, *adv.* 114/290
wille, *nom.*
spille, *pp.* 170/164
wille, *obl.*
squylle, *obl.* 101/1133

-ille is (*see* **-illys**)

wille is
hillys, *n. pl.* 213/181

-illys (*see* **-ille is**)

hillys, *n. pl.*
wille is, 213/182

-yme (*see* **-y me**)

betyme, *adv.*
tyme, *obj.* 30/820
lyme, *obl.*
tyme, *obl.* 15/406
pryme, *nom.*
tyme, *obj.* 157/227
pryme, *obl.*
by me, 163/143
tyme, *obl.*
lyme, *obl.* 15/405
tyme, *obj.*
betyme, *adv.* 30/822
pryme, *nom.* 157/225

-y me (*see* **-yme**)

by me
pryme, *obl.* 163/141

-in, -yn (*see* **-yne, -ynne**)

comyn, *obl.*
lupyn, *obl.* 23/609
fyn, *a. sing.*
therein, *adv.* 59/417
*wyne, *obl.* 59/415
immuyn, *a. sing.*
Juyn, *obl.* 157/239
Juyn, *obl.*
immuyn, *a. sing.* 157/237
lupyn, *obl.*
comyn, *obl.* 23/608
therein, *adv.*
fyn, *a. sing.* 59/418
*synne, *nom.* 156/193
*thynne, *a. sing.* 156/194
*wyne, *obl.* 59/415

-inde, -ynde

behinde, *adv.*
bynde, *inf.* 153/114
kynde, *a. sing.* 132/760
kynde, *obl.* 141/33, 153/116
rynde, *obj.* 118/386
rynde, *obl.* 141/31, 208/43

behynde, *adv.*
kynde, *obl.* 159/44
lynde, *nom.* 37/1021
upwynde, *inf.* 159/47
blynde, *a. pl.*
kynde, *obl.* 150/34
bynde, *imper.*
fynde, *inf.* 8/206
rynde, *obj.* 161/100
wynde, *imper.* 161/103
bynde, *inf.*
behinde, *adv.* 153/117
fynde, *subj.* 12/321, 212/152
kynde, *nom.* 74/361
kynde, *obl.* 153/116, 212/151
rinde, *obl.* 74/384
rynde, *obj.* 74/359
rynde, *obl.* 212/141
fynde, *v.* 1 *s. pres.*
kynde, *a. sing.* 148/221
fynde, *v.* 2 *pres. sing.*
rynde, *obj.* 70/260
fynde, *v.* 1 *pl. pres.*
kynde, *obl.* 161/95
rynde, *obl.* 161/93
fynde, *subj.*
bynde, *inf.* 12/322, 212/149
kynde, *obl.* 212/151
kynde, *a. sing.* 185/180
rynde, *obl.* 185/177
fynde, *inf.*
bynde, *imper.* 8/204
kynde, *obl.* 15/395, 96/989
kynde, *obj.* 37/1012
rynde, *nom.* 96/992
rynde, *obl.* 109/154, 113/263
wynde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 113/261
wynde, *obl.* 37/1010
kynde, *a. sing.*
behinde, *adv.* 132/758
finde, *subj.* 185/179
fynde, *v.* 1 *s. pres.* 148/219
mynde, *obl.* 145/138
rynde, *obl.* 120/462, 145/136, 185/177
wynde, *imper.* 116/338
wynde, *inf.* 116/341
kynde, *adv.*
behynde, *adv.* 159/46
upwynde, *inf.* 159/47
kynde, *nom.*
bynde, *inf.* 74/362
rynde, *obl.* 38/1047, 95/953, 104/13
rynde, *obj.* 74/359
unkynde, *a. sing.* 38/1048
kynde, *obj.*
finde, *inf.* 37/1013
mynde, *obj.* 66/140
mynde, *obl.* 65/124
wynde, *obl.* 37/1010, 65/121
kynde, *obl.*
behinde, *adv.* 141/34, 153/117,
blynde, *a. pl.* 150/35
bynde, *inf.* 153/114, 212/149
fynde, *v.* 1 *pl. pres.* 161/96
fynde, *subj.* 212/154
fynde, *inf.* 15/393
lynde, *nom.* 13/336
mynde, *obl.* 195/231
mynde, *obj.* 163/133, 193/163
rynde, *obl.* 55/328, 73/349, 97/1023, 141/31, 161/93
unbinde, *inf.* 71/293
wynde, *imper.* 193/166
lynde, *nom.*
behynde, *adv.* 37/1022
kynde, *obl.* 13/335
mankynde, *nom.*
rynde, *obl.* 193/188
mynde, *obj.*
kynde, *obj.* 66/147, 163/132, 193/165
wynde, *imper.* 193/166
mynde, *obl.*
kynde, *obl.* 195/230
kynde, *obj.* 65/123
kynde, *a. sing.* 145/139
rynde, *obl.* 145/136
wynde, *obl.* 65/121
rynde, *nom.*
finde, *inf.* 96/991
kynde, *obl.* 96/989

rynde, *obj.*
behinde, *adv.* 118/388
bynde, *imper.* 161/102
bynde, *inf.* 74/362
fynde, *v.* 2 *sing. pres.* 70/262
kynde, *nom.* 74/361
wynde, *imper.* 161/103

rinde, *obl.*
bynde, *inf.* 74/385

rynde, *obl.*
behinde, *adv.* 141/34, 208/45
bynde, *inf.* 212/143
finde, *subj.* 185/179
finde, *inf.* 96/991, 109/153
fynde, *v.* 1 *pl. pres.* 161/96
fynde, *inf.* 113/264
kynde, *a. sing.* 120/461, 145/139, 185/180
kynde, *nom.* 38/1045, 95/955, 104/14
kynde, *obl.* 55/329, 73/350, 97/1025, 141/33, 161/95
mankynde, *nom.* 193/189
mynde, *obl.* 145/138
rynde, *nom.* 96/992
unkynde, *a. sing.* 38/1048
wynde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 113/261

unbinde, *inf.*
kynde, *obl.* 71/294

unkynde, *a. sing.*
kynde, *nom.* 38/1045
rynde, *obl.* 38/1047

upwynde, *inf.*
behinde, *adv.* 159/46
kynde, *obl.* 159/44

wynde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
fynde, *inf.* 113/264
rynde, *obl.* 113/263

wynde, *imper.*
bynde, *imper.* 101/102
kynde, *a. sing.* 116/340
kynde, *obl.* 193/165
mynde, *obj.* 193/163
rynde, *obj.* 161/100
wynde, *inf.* 116/341

wynde, *inf.*
kynde, *a. sing.* 116/340
wynde, *imper.* 116/338

wynde, *obl.*
finde, *inf.* 37/1013
kynde, *obj.* 37/1012, 65/123
mynde, *obl.* 65/124

-ine, -yne (*see* **-igne, -ygne**)

argentine, *a. sing.*
entyne, *inf.* 154/104

bryne, *obj.*
vyne, *obj.* 107/99

canteryne, *a. sing.*
digne, *a. sing.* 187/7
lupyne, *nom.* 181/59

carbunculyne, *a. sing.*
digne, *a. sing.* 216/273

columbyne, *nom.*
myne, *nom.* 14/374

declyne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
lupyne, *obl.* 122/508
uryne, *nom.* 122/506
vyne, *obj.* 72/302

declyne, *imper.*
lyne, *obl.* 71/296
vyne, *obl.* 71/299

declyne, *subj.*
enclyne, *imper.* 28/765
enclyne, *subj.* 12/296
enmyne, *imper.* 28/768
shyne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 12/299

declyne, *inf.*
benygne, *a. sing.* 171/19
medicyne, *obj.* 102/1169
nyne (IX), *a. pl.* 157/226
shyne, *inf.* 157/229
vyne, *obl.* 70/251
vyne, *obj.* 171/16

declyne, *obl.*
duracyne, *a. sing.* 211/121
vespertyne, *a. sing.* 211/123

discyplyne, *nom.*
nyne (IX^{ne}), *a. pl.* 161/87

duracyne, *a. sing.*
declyne, *obl.* 211/124
vespertyne, *a. sing.* 211/123

dwyne, *inf.*
nyne (IX^ne^), *a. pl.* 75/411
vyne, *obj.* 75/408
enclyne, *imper.*
declyne, *subj.* 28/767
enmyne, *imper.* 28/768
enclyne, *subj.*
declyne, *subj.* 12/298
shyne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 12/299
enmyne, *imper.*
declyne, *subj.* 28/767
enclyne, *imper.* 28/765
entyne, *inf.*
argentine, *a. sing.* 152/105
fyne, *inf.*
maryne, *a. sing.* 197/291
wyne, *nom.* 197/286
wyne, *obl.* 197/289, 200/363
fyne, *a. sing.*
squillyne, *a. sing.* 169/134
fyne, *a. pl.*
lauryne, *a. sing.* 209/70
lauryne, *a. sing.*
fyne, *a. pl.* 209/69
mastycyne, *obl.* 109/144
reclyne, *subj.* 109/142
lyne *obl.*
declyne, *imper.* 71/298
triclyne, *obj.* 15/391
vyne, *obl.* 71/299
lyne, *obj.*
vyne, *obl.* 66/140
lupyne, *nom.*
canteryne, *a. sing.* 181/57
lupyne, *obl.*
declyne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 122/509
*fyne is,[1] 153/131
uryne, *nom.* 122/506
*wynys,[1] *n. pl.* 153/130
maryne, *a. sing.*
fyne, *inf.* 197/292
wyne, *obl.* 197/289
mastycyne, *obl.*
lauryne, *a. sing.* 109/145
reclyne, *subj.* 109/142
medicyne, *obl.*
pyne, *obl.* 137/911
medicyne, *obj.*
declyne, *inf.* 102/1168
medicyne, *inf.*
assigne, *imper.* 203/453
reclyne, *inf.* 203/452
myne, *nom.*
columbyne, *nom.* 14/372
myne, *inf.*
reclyne, *inf.* 73/333
vyne, *nom.* 73/331
nine (IX), *a. pl.*
declyne, *inf.* 157/228
discyplyne, *nom.* 161/85
divyne, *inf.* 75/410
pastyne,[2] *inf.* 48/113
shyne, *inf.* 157/229
vyne, *obj.* 75/408
pastyne, *inf.*
nyne,[2] *a. pl.* 48/115
pyne, *obl.*
medicyne, *obl.* 137/910
recline, *imper.*
tarentyne, *a. pl.* 57/372
reclyne, *subj.*
lauryne, *a. sing.* 109/145
mastycyne, *obl.* 109/144
reclyne, *inf.*
assigne, *imper.* 203/453
medicyne, *inf.* 203/450
myne, *inf.* 73/334
shyne, *inf.* 89/797
vyne, *nom.* 73/331
wyne, *obj.* 125/608
shyne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
declyne, *subj.* 12/298
enclyne, *subj.* 12/296

[1] In this instance there can be no doubt that the correct reading is *lupynes*.
[2] MS. *nyde*.

shyne, *inf.*
  declyne, *inf.* 185/228
  nyne (IX), *a. pl.* 157/226
  reclyne, *inf.* 89/798
squillyne, *a. sing.*
  fyne, *a. sing.* 169/136
tarentyne, *a. pl.*
  recline, *imper.* 57/374
thyne, *pron.*
  wyne, *obj.* 7/174
triclyne, *obj.*
  lyne, *obl.* 15/392
uryne, *nom.*
  declyne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 122/509
  lupyne, *obl.* 122/508
uryne, *obj.*
  vyne, *nom.* 219/337
vespertyne, *a. sing.*
  declyne, *obl.* 211/124
  duracyne, *a. sing.* 211/121
vyne, *nom.*
  uryne, *obj.* 219/339
vyne, *obl.*
  *benynge,[1] *a. sing.* 111/206
  declyne, *imper.* 71/298
  lyne, *obl.* 71/296
  lyne, *obj.* 66/139
  signe, *nom.* 174/91
  signe, *obj.* 188/24
vyne, *obj.*
  benygne, *a. sing.* 171/19
  bryne, *obj.* 107/101
  declyne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 72/304
  declyne, *inf.* 70/252, 171/18
  divyne, *inf.* 75/410
  nyne (IX^ne^), *a. pl.* 75/411
wyne, *nom.*
  fyne, *inf.* 197/287
  myne, *imper.* 73/334
  reclyne, *inf.* 73/333
wyne, *obl.*
  *enclyne is,[2] 199/341
  *fyn, *a. sing.* 59/418
  fyne, *inf.* 197/292, 200/364
  maryne, *a. sing.* 197/291
  reclyne, *inf.* 125/609
  *therein, *adv.* 59/417
  thyne, *pron.* 7/175
  *wyne is,[2] 199/340
  ynne, *adv.* 127/657

-ynes (*see* **-ine is, -yne is, -ynne is**)

vynes, *n. pl.*
  *pynne is, 37/1006
  vine is, 67/171
  wynes, *n. pl.* 37/1005, 63/77, 71/286, 171/14
  wyne is, 7/171, 48/126
wynes, *n. pl.*
  *pynne is, 37/1006
  vynes, *n. pl.* 37/1003, 63/76, 71/287, 171/13

-ine is, -yne is (*see* **-ynes, -ynys**)

enclyne is
  wyne,[2] *obl.* 199/338
  wyne is, 199/340
fyne is
  lupyne,[3] *obl.* 153/128
  wynys, *n. pl.* 153/130
vine is
  vynes, *n. pl.* 67/169
vyne is
  vynys, *n. pl.* 69/225
wyne is
  enclyne is, 199/341
  vynes, *n. pl.* 7/169, 48/125
  wyne,[2] *obl.* 199/338

-ynys (*see* **-yne is**)

vynys, *n. pl.*
  vyne is, 69/227
wynys, *n. pl.*
  fyne is, 153/131
  lupyne,[3] *obl.* 153/128

[1] Read *benygne*, which will give a perfectly good ryme.
[2] Apparently we should read *wynes* in l. 338.
[3] In this instance there can be no doubt that the correct reading is *lupynes*.

-ing, yng (*see* **-inge, -ynge**)

anything, *obl.*
slevyng, *obj.* 67/163
*springe, *inf.* 67/166
boring, *obl.*
*bringe, *inf.* 97/1014
bring, *inf.*
everything, *obl.* 1/11
housyng, *obl.* 1/9
chillyng, *a. sing.*
*graffinge, *obj.* 98/1047
*sprynge, *imper.* 98/1048
clevyng, *obl.*
germynyng, *obl.* 115/316
connyng, *obj.*
gynnyng, *nom.* 178/212
spryng, *inf.* 178/215
*uphinge, *inf.* 178/217
coveryng, *obl.*
*bringe, *inf.* 14/369
worching, *obl.* 14/366 .
defervyng, *obl.*
*boylinge, *nom.* 204/488
*brynge, *inf.* 204/487
dounging, *obl.*
*brynge, *inf.* 114/301
everything, *obl.*
bring, *inf.* 1/12
housyng, *obl.* 1/9
germynyng, *obl.*
*brynge, *inf.* 128/674
clevyng, *obl.* 115/318
spryng, *inf.* 128/677
gynnyng, *nom.*
connyng, *obj.* 178/214
spryng, *inf.* 178/215
*uphinge, *inf.* 178/217
growing, *a. pl.*
kytting, *obl.* 69/239
helping, *obl.*
*brynge, *inf.* 21/548
*flynge, *inf.* 21/550
housyng, *obl.*
bring, *inf.* 1/12
everything, *obl.* 1/11
husbondyng, *obl.*
*kepynge, *obl.* 18/468
kytting, *obl.*
growing, *a. pl.* 69/241
likyng, *obl.*
*flynge, *subj.* 132/762
spryng, *inf.* 132/761
meddissyng, *pres. p.*
spryngyng, *obl.* 29/798
pastynyng, *obj.*
*sowynge, *nom.* 151/75
*sprynge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 151/74
pastynyng, *obl.*
*dichinge, *obl.* 46/73
ryvullyng, *obl.*
*sprynge, *inf.* 196/259
slevyng, *obj.*
anything, *obl.* 67/165
*springe, *inf.* 67/166
slevyng, *obl.*
cherisshinge, *nom.* 185/165
*sprynge, *inf.* 185/166
spryng, *inf.*
*brynge, *inf.* 128/674
connyng, *obj.* 178/214
*flynge, *subj.* 132/762
germynyng, *obl.* 128/676
gynnyng, *nom.* 178/212
likyng, *obl.* 132/759
*uphinge, *inf.* 178/217
spryngyng, *obl.*
meddissyng, *pr. p.* 29/797
tyllyng *obl.*
*brynge, *inf.* 29/774
*pastynynge, *obl.* 29/772
tuppyng, *nom.*
*sprynge, *subj.* 145/155
vessellyng, *obl.*
*bespringe, *inf.* 191/109
*wrynge, *obj.* 191/107
worching, *obl.*
*bringe, *inf.* 14/369
coveryng, *obl.* 14/368

-inge, -ynge (*see* -igne, -ing, -yng)

benynge,[1] *a. sing.*
  vyne, *obl.* 111/204
benynynge,[1] *a. sing.*
  *assigne, *inf.* 81/554
bespringe, *inf.*
  *vessellyng, *obl.* 191/110
  wrynge, *obj.* 191/107
blossomynge, *obl.*
  delvynge, *obl.* 87/738
boylinge, *nom.*
  brynge, *inf.* 204/487
  defervynge, *obl.* 204/485
boilynge, *obj.*
  vessellinge, *obl.* 118/410
  wrynge, *obl.* 118/408
bredynge, *obl.*
  brynge, *inf.* 24/632
  legginge, *obl.* 24/634
brynge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  [s]prynge, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 136/896
bringe, *imper.*
  sittynge, *a. sing.* 22/586
  springe, *obl.* 22/585
bringe, *inf.*
  *boring, *obl.* 97/1015
  *coveryng, *obl.* 14/368
  springe, *inf.* 79/504
  *worching, *obl.* 14/366
brynge, *inf.*
  boylinge, *nom.* 204/488
  bredynge, *obl.* 24/635
  *defervyng, *obl.* 204/485
  *dounging, *obl.* 114/300
  flynge, *inf.* 21/550, 202/425
  *germynyng, *obl.* 128/676
  graffynge, *nom.* 117/369
  growinge, *obl.* 202/424
  *helping, *obl.* 21/551
  legginge, *obl.* 24/634
  pastynynge, *obl.* 29/772
  servynge, *nom.* 113/251
  *spryng, *inf.* 128/677
  springe, *imper.* 99/1071
  sprynge, *subj.* 117/366
  sprynge, *inf.* 103/1175, 112/225, 124/559
  *tyllyng, *obl.* 29/775
burgynynge, *obl.*
  chinge, *inf.* 74/373
  springinge, *obl.* 74/375
cherisshinge, *nom.*
  *slevyng, *obl.* 185/163
  sprynge, *inf.* 185/166
chinge, *inf.*
  burgynynge, *obl.* 74/376
  springinge, *obl.* 74/375
delvynge, *obl.*
  blossomynge, *obl.* 87/736
dichinge, *obl.*
  *pastynyng, *obl.* 46/71
durynge, *obj.*
  sprynge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 210/97
flynge, *v.* 2 *s. pres.*
  sprynge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 151/55
flynge, *subj.*
  *likyng, *obl.* 132/759
  *spryng, *inf.* 132/761
flynge, *inf.*
  brynge, *inf.* 21/548, 202/422
  growinge, *obl.* 202/424
  *helping, *obl.* 21/551
germynynge, *obl.*
  thinge, *obl.* 126/630
graffynge, *nom.*
  brynge, *inf.* 117/368
  sprynge, *subj.* 117/366
graffinge, *obj.*
  *chillyng, *a. sing* 98/1045
  sprynge, *imper.* 98/1048
growinge, *obl.*
  brynge, *inf.* 202/422
  flynge, *inf.* 202/425
husbondynge, *nom.*
  thynge, *obl.* 6/146
kepynge, *obl.*
  *husbondyng, *obl.* 18/469

[1] Read *benygne*, which will give perfectly good rymes.

legginge, *obl.*
bredynge, *obl.* 24/635
brynge, *inf.* 24/632
mynge, *imper.*
wattrynge, *imp. p.* 119/420
pastynynge, *obl.*
brynge, *inf.* 29/774
*tyllyng, *obl.* 29/175
planntynge, *obl.*
taryinge, *obj.* 112/233
wedynge, *obl.* 112/235
servynge, *nom.*
brynge, *inf.* 113/252
synge, *inf.*
watermynge, *pp.* 94/939
sittynge, *a. sing.*
bringe, *imper.* 22/583
springe, *obl.* 22/585
smellinge, *a. sing.*
wanynge, *obl.* 89/780
sowynge, *nom.*
*pastynyng, *obj.* 151/72
sprynge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 151/74
springe, *obl.*
bringe, *imper.* 22/583
sittynge, *a. sing.* 22/586
[s]prynge, 3 *s. pres.*
brynge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 136/897
springe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
springe, *inf.* 194/210
tothinge, *obl.* 25/665
sprynge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
durynge, *obj.* 210/98
flynge, *v.* 2 *s. pres.* 151/56
*pastynyng, *obj.* 151/72
sowynge, *nom.* 151/75
springe, *imper.*
brynge, *inf.* 99/1070
sprynge, *imper.*
*chillyng, *a. sing.* 98/1045
graffinge, *obj.* 98/1047
sprynge, *subj.*
brynge, *inf.* 117/368
graffynge, *nom.* 117/369
*tuppyng, *nom.* 145/154
waterynge, *obj.* 109/140
springe, *inf.*
*anything, *obl.* 67/165
bringe, *inf.* 79/503
*slevyng, *obj.* 67/163
springe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 194/209
tillynge, *obj.* 81/560
sprynge, *inf.*
brynge, *imper.* 103/1176
brynge, *inf.* 112/227, 124/560
cherisshinge, *nom.* 185/165
*ryvullyng, *obl.* 196/258
*slevyng, *obl.* 185/163
springinge, *obl.*
burgynynge, *obl.* 74/376
chinge, *inf.* 74/373
taryinge, *obj.*
planntynge, *obl.* 112/236
wedynge, *obl.* 112/235
thinge, *obl.*
germynynge, *obl.* 126/629
thynge, *obl.*
husbondynge, *nom.* 6/147
tillynge, *obj.*
springe, *inf.* 81/559
tothinge, *obl.*
springe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 25/664
uphinge, *inf.*
*connyng, *obj.* 178/214
*gynnyng, *nom.* 178/212
*spryng, *inf.* 178/215
vessellinge, *obl.*
boilynge, *obj.* 118/411
wrynge, *obl.* 118/408
wanynge, *obl.*
smellinge, *a. sing.* 89/778
waterynge, *obj.*
sprynge, *subj.* 109/139
watermynge, *pp.*
synge, *inf.* 94/941
wattrynge, *imp. p.*
mynge, *imper.* 119/419
wedynge, *obl.*
planntynge, *obl.* 112/236
taryinge, *obj.* 112/233
wrynge, *obj.*
bespringe, *inf.* 191/109
*vessellyng, *obl.* 191/110

wrynge, *obl.*
boilynge, *obj.* 118/411
vessellinge, *obl.* 118/410

-inges, -ynges

strynges, *n. pl.*
thinges, *n. pl.* 152/101
thinges, *n. pl.*
strynges, *n. pl.* 152/99

-ingeth (*see* **-engeth**)

springeth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
mengeth, *imper.* 32/878

-ynk (*see* **-inke, -ynke**)

synk, *inf.*
*drinke,[1] *inf.* 191/106
*drynke,[1] *inf.* 105/23
unwynk, *inf.* 105/25
unwynk, *inf.*
*drynke,[1] *inf.* 105/23
synk, *inf.* 105/26

-inke, -ynke (*see* **-ynk**)

brinke, *obl.*
drinke, *inf.* 4/82
synke, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 47/90
thinke, *inf.* 4/81
brynke, *obj.*
synke, *subj.* 30/815
brynke, *obl.*
drinke, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 10/229
drynke, *inf.* 17/446
synke, *subj.* 17/445
synke, *inf.* 17/449, 176/145
thinke, *inf.* 176/144
drinke, *obj.*
thinke, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 194/199
drinke, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
brynke, *obl.* 10/241
drinke, *imper.*
swynke, *inf.* 202/439
thinke, *imper.* 202/438
drinke, *inf.*
brinke, *obl.* 4/79
*synk,[1] *inf.* 191/108
synke, *subj.* 2/37
stynke, *subj.* 3/40
thinke, *inf.* 4/81
drynke, *inf.*
brynke, *obl.* 17/446
*synk,[1] *inf.* 105/26
synke, *subj.* 17/443
*unwynk,[1] *inf.* 105/25
synke, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
brinke, *obl.* 47/91
synke, *subj.*
brynke, *obj.* 30/813
brynke, *obl.* 17/445
drinke, *inf.* 3/39
drynke, *inf.* 17/446
stynke, *subj.* 3/40
synke, *inf.*
brynke, *obl.* 17/451, 176/142
thinke, *inf.* 176/144
stynke, *subj.*
drinke, *inf.* 3/39
synke, *subj.* 2/37
swynke, *inf.*
drinke, *imper.* 202/436
thinke, *imper.* 202/438
thinke, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
drinke, *obj.* 194/197
thinke, *imper.*
drinke, *imper.* 202/436
swynke, *inf.* 202/439
thinke, *inf.*
brinke, *obl.* 4/79
brynke, *obl.* 176/142
drinke, *inf.* 4/82
synke, *inf.* 176/145

-inne, -ynne (*see* **-in, -yne**)

atwynne, *adv.*
withinne, *adv.* 66/136
ynne, *prep.* 214/213

[1] The ryme has been spoiled by the carelessness of the scribe.

begynne, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
synne, *nom.* 213/165
wynne, *imper.* 213/166
begynne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
twynne, *inf.* 174/87
begynne, *subj.*
twynne, *inf.* 132/764
begynne, *inf.*
therynne, *adv.* 170/164
winne, *inf.* 61/4
wynne, *nom.* 61/5
wynne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 108/129
ynne, *prep.*
atwynne, *adv.* 214/211
ynne, *adv.*
pynne, *obj.* 55/316, 97/1017, 115/328, 193/181
skynne, *obl.* 89/792, 97/1020
*wyne, *obl.* 127/658
withinne, *adv.* 34/925
pynne, *obj.*
inne, *adv.* 97/1019
ynne, *adv.* 55/318, 115/329, 193/182
skynne, *obl.* 97/1020
synne, *nom.*
begynne, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 213/163
therin, *prep.* 156/191
thynne, *a. sing.* 156/194
wynne, *imper.* 213/166
synne, *obl.*
gynne, *inf.* 186/218
twynne, *inf.* 7/167
skynne, *obj.*
pynne, *obl.* 22/602
skynne, *obl.*
inne, *adv.* 97/1019
ynne, *adv.* 89/794
pynne, *obj.* 97/1017
therynne, *adv.*
begynne, *inf.* 170/162
thynne, *a. sing.*
synne, *nom.* 156/193
therein, *prep.* 156/191
twynne, *inf.* 142/76
wynne, *inf.* 142/75
twynne, *imper.*
withynne, *adv.* 27/715
twynne, *inf.*
begynne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 174/85
begynne, *subj.* 132/763
synne, *obl.* 7/168
thynne, *a. sing.* 142/73
wynne, *inf.* 142/75
wynne, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
begynne, *inf.* 108/127
wynne, *imper.*
begynne, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 213/163
synne, *nom.* 213/165
wynne, *inf.*
begynne, *inf.* 61/2
thynne, *a. sing.* 142/73
twynne, *inf.* 142/76
wynne, *nom.* 61/5
wynne, *nom.*
begynne, *inf.* 61/2
wynne, *inf.* 61/4
withinne, *adv.*
atwynne, *adv.* 66/134
ynne, *adv.* 34/927
withynne, *adv.*
twynne, *imper.* 27/717

-ynne is (*see* -ynes)

pynne is
*vynes, *n. pl.* 37/1003
*wynes, *n. pl.* 37/1005

-ipe

begripe, *inf.*
dripe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 54/277
ripe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 54/275
dripe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
begripe, *inf.* 54/278
ripe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 54/275
gripe, *inf.*
ripe, *a. pl.* 186/190
pipe, *obl.*
ripe, *a. pl.* 57/379
ripe, *a. pl.*
gripe, *inf.* 186/192
pipe, *obl.* 57/381

ripe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
begripe, *inf.* 54/278
dripe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 54/277

-ippe

pippe, *obj.*
slippe, *imper.* 22/591
slippe, *imper.*
pippe, *obj.* 22/589

-ire, -yre (*see* -yer)

aspire, *inf.*
empire, *nom.* 206/548
emyspire, *obl.* 206/553
gire, *inf.* 206/551
desire, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
require, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 106/53, 193/169
yre, *obl.* 106/54
desire, *imper.*
*myer, *obl.* 2/36
desire, *inf.*
revire, *inf.* 53/258
emyspire, *obl.*
aspire, *inf.* 206/550
empire, *nom.* 206/548
gire, *inf.* 206/551
empire, *nom.*
aspire, *inf.* 206/550
emyspire, *obl.* 206/553
enspire, *inf.* 186/213
gire, *inf.* 206/551
enspire, *inf.*
empire, *nom.* 186/211
enfire, *inf.*
yre, *obl.* (iron) 153/121
yre, *obl.* (sorrow) 153/123
gire, *inf.*
aspire, *inf.* 206/550
empire, *nom.* 206/548
emyspire, *obl.* 206/553
yre, *obl.* (iron)
enfire, *inf.* 153/ 124
yre, *obl.* (sorrow) 153/123
yre, *obl.* (sorrow)
desire, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 106/51
enfire, *inf.* 153/124
require, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 106/53
yre, *obl.* (iron) 153/121
require, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
desire, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 106/51, 193/171
yre, *obl.* 106/54
revire, *inf.*
desire, *inf.* 53/259

-ireth

desireth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
ireth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 57/361
requireth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 52/241, 57/359
ireth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
desireth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 57/362
requireth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 57/359
requireth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
desireth, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 52/239, 57/362
ireth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 57/361

-is, -ys (*see* -ysse, -us)

amys, *adv.*
is, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 127/638
is, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
amys, *adv.* 127/640
is, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 178/209, 178/210
mys, *inf.* 54/284
mys, *adv.* 112/229, 213/179
this, *pron.* 35/952, 112/228
*thus, *adv.* 213/177
mys, *adv.*
is, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 112/226, 213/180
this, *pron.* 112/228
*thus, *adv.* 213/177
mys, *inf.*
is, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 54/285
this, *pron.* 54/282
this, *pron.*
is, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 35/951, 54/285, 112/226
mys, *inf.* 54/284
*mysse, *nom.* 11/283

-ise, -yse (*see* -ice, -yce)
arise, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
wyse, *obl.* 173/64
arise, *inf.*
devyse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 35/941
gise, *obl.* 87/746, 172/28
gyse, *nom.* 46/68
wyse, *obl.* 46/65, 87/747
aryse, *inf.*
assise, *imper.* 177/180
gise, *nom.* 208/28
gise, *obl.* 177/179
suffice, *inf.* 40/1079
assise, *imper.*
aryse, *inf.* 177/177
gise, *obl.* 177/179
suffice, *inf.* 16/428
avyse, *nom.*
price, *obl.* 5/103
vice, *obl.* 5/100
avyse, *imper.*
servyce, *obj.* 138/953
devise, *imper.*
devyse, *inf.* 199/347
ryse, *subj.* 178/193
suffice, *inf.* 199/345
suffise, *inf.* 178/191
devyse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
arise, *inf.* 35/939
wyse, *obl.* 29/783
devyse, *imper.*
suffice, *subj.* 146/184
devyse, *inf.*
devise, *imper.* 199/348
solempnyse, *inf.* 183/114
suffice, *inf.* 18/476, 74/363, 199/345
suffise, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 183/117
wise, *n. pl.* 95/958
wyse, *inf.* 47/78
devyse, *obj.*
gyse, *nom.* 73/347
gyse, *obj.* 92/886
solemnyse, *inf.* 73/345
wyse, *n. pl.* 92/884
divise, *a. sing.*
wyse, *n. pl.* 119/414
gise, *nom.*
aryse, *inf.* 208/27
rise, *subj.* 192/141
suffice, *inf.* 99/1065
gise, *obl.*
arise, *inf.* 87/744, 172/27
aryse, *inf.* 177/177
assise, *imper.* 177/180
wyse, *obl.* 87/747
gyse, *nom.*
arise, *inf.* 46/67
devyse, *obj.* 73/348, 92/887
solemnyse, *inf.* 73/345
suffice, *inf.* 145/151
wyse, *n. pl.* 92/884, 118/405
wyse, *obl.* 46/65
rise, *subj.*
gise, *nom.* 192/143
sise, *obl.* 159/32
wyse, *obl.* 159/30
rise, *inf.*
suffice, *inf.* 187/14
wyse, *obl.* 174/104
ryse, *subj.*
devise, *imper.* 178/194
suffise, *inf.* 178/191
sise, *obl.*
rise, *subj.* 159/33
wyse, *obl.* 159/30
solempnyse, *inf.*
devyse, *inf.* 183/116
devyse, *obj.* 73/348
gyse, *nom.* 73/347
suffise, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 183/117
suffise, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
devyse, *inf.* 183/116
solempnyse, *inf.* 183/114
suffise, *inf.*
devise, *imper.* 178/194
ryse, *subj.* 178/193
wyse, *inf.*
devyse, *inf.* 47/80
wise, *n. pl.*
devyse, *nom.* 95/959
devyse, *obj.* 92/887
divise, *a. sing.* 119/416
gyse, *nom.* 118/406

gyse, *obj.* 92/886
suffice, *inf.* 127/661
wyse, *obl.*
arise, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 173/66
arise, *inf.* 46/67, 87/744
devyse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 29/784
wyse, *obl.*
gise, *obl.* 87/746
gyse, *nom.* 46/68
rise, *subj.* 159/33
rise, *inf.* 174/105
sise, *obl.* 159/32

-ysed (*see* **-iced**)

devysed, *v.* 1 *s. pt.*
sufficed, *pp.* 61/20

-iseth (*see* **-iceth**)

aviseth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
sufficeth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 140/15

-ise is (*see* **-ides, -is is**)

gise is
avis is, 36/992
*besides, *adv.* 36/991

-is is (*see* **-ides, -ise is**)

avis is
*besides, *adv.* 36/991
gise is, 36/989

-ysse (*see* **-is**)

mysse, *nom.*
*this, *pron.* 11/281

-ist (*see* **-iste**)

list, 3 *s. pres.*
list, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 52/220
list, *impers. pres.*
list, *impers. pres.* 52/218, 52/220
*triste, *imper.* 69/224
wist, *imper.* 40/1103
wist, *pp.* 40/1104
wist, *imper.*
list, *impers. pres.* 40/1101
wist, *pp.* 40/1104
wist, *pp.*
list, *impers. pres.* 40/1101
wist, *imper.* 40/1103

-iste (*see* **-ist**)

triste, *imper.*
*list, *impers. pr.* 69/223

-it (*see* **-itte**)

it, *pron.*
*slitte, *pp.* 100/1105

-ite, -yte

alite, *adv.*
condite, *pp.* 123/526
appetite, *nom.*
delite, *nom.* 57/360
lite, *a. sing.* 22/576
lite, *adv.* 26/688
white, *a. pl.* 22/579, 26/691
astite, *adv.*
delite, *obl.* 16/407
bite, *subj.*
lite, *adv.* 181/58
white, *a. pl.* 181/61
bite, *inf.*
lite, *a. pl.* 42/1157
smyte, *inf.* 42/1160
white, *a. pl.* 26/703
condite, *pp.*
alite, *adv.* 123/528
delite, *nom.*
appetite, *nom.* 57/358
delite, *obl.*
astite, *adv.* 16/409
respite, *inf.* 10/256
white, *a. pl.* 10/257
delite, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
elite, *pp.* 136/872
lite, *a. pl.* 53/253
elite, *pp.*
delite, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 136/870
lite, *a. sing.*
appetite, *nom.* 22/579
quyte, *inf.* 8/196
white, *a. pl.* 22/578, 31/834

lite, *a. pl.*
bite, *inf.* 42/1159
delite, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 53/255
smyte, *inf.* 42/1160, 198/325
lite, *adv.*
appetite, *nom.* 26/690
bite, *subj.* 181/60
white, *a. pl.* 181/61
white, *a. pl.* 26/691
quyte, *inf.*
lite, *a. sing.* 8/195
respite, *inf.*
delite, *obl.* 10/254
white, *a. pl.* 10/257
smyte, *inf.*
bite, *inf.* 42/1159
lite, *a. pl.* 42/1157, 198/323
white, *obj.*
white, *a. pl.* 200/365
white, *a. pl.*
appetite, *nom.* 22/579, 26/690
bite, *subj.* 181/60
bite, *inf.* 26/701
delite, *obl.* 10/254
lite, *a. sing.* 22/576, 31/836
lite, *adv.* 26/688, 181/58
respite, *inf.* 10/256
white, *obj.* 200/367
wite, *inf.* 166/73
wite, *inf.*
white, *a. pl.* 166/71

-ith (*see* -eth)

pith, *obj.*
sith, *adv.* 111/215
with, *prep.* 111/212
sith, *adv.*
pith, *obj.* 111/214
with, *prep.* 111/212
therwith, *adv.*
beth, *subj.* 92/872
seth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 92/873
with, *prep.*
beth, *subj.* 199/353
pith, *obj.* 111/214
sith, *obl.* 111/215

-ithe

aswithe, *adv.*
sithe, *nom.* 126/622
sithe, *nom.*
aswithe, *adv.* 126/623

-itte (*see* -it)

slitte, *pp.*
*it, *pron.* 100/1106
slitte, *obl.*
ypitte, *pp.* 41/1119
ypitte, *pp.*
slitte, *obl.* 41/1120

-ive, -yve

alyve, *adv.*
blyve, *adv.* 169/156
five (v), *a. pl.* 169/158
aryve, *subj.*
olyve, *obl.* 62/44
thryve, *inf.* 62/47
asblyve, *adv.*
five (v), *a. pl.* 60/443, 163/147
upthrive, *imper.* 163/144
upthryve, *inf.* 60/446
blyve, *adv.*
alyve, *adv.* 169/159
fyve, *a. pl.* 10/247, 21/572, 46/57, 78/481, 89/783, 135/842, 139/959, 169/158, 192/137
olyve, *obl.* 21/569, 78/478, 190/86, 190/104
thrive, *inf.* 190/89
thryve, *inf.* 10/249, 192/135
dryve, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
unthryve, *subj.* 122/507
dryve, *imper.*
olyve, *obl.* 18/480
thryve, *inf.* 18/478
dryve, *inf.*
fyve, *a pl.* 189/56
thryve, *inf.* 10/266
fyve, *a. pl.*
alyve, *adv.* 169/159
asblyve, *adv.* 60/445, 163/145

blyve, *adv.* 10/250, 21/571, 46/59, 78/480, 89/784, 135/844, 139/960, 169/156, 192/138
dryve, *inf.* 189/55
olyve, *obl.* 21/569, 78/478
thrive, *inf.* 9/227, 76/441, 206/546
thryve, *inf.* 10/249, 132/784, 192/135, 208/42, 217/287
upthryve, *inf.* 60/446, 163/144
wyve, *inf.* 98/1057
olyve, *obj.*
blyve, *adv.* 78/480
five (v), *a. pl.* 78/481
thrive, *inf.* 76/430, 86/713
thryve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 141/36
olyve, *obl.*
aryve, *subj.* 62/46
blyve, *adv.* 21/571, 190/88, 190/105
dryve, *imper.* 18/481
five (v), *a. pl.* 21/572
thrive, *inf.* 190/89
thryve, *inf.* 18/478, 62/47
thrive, *inf.*
blyve, *adv.* 190/88
fyve, *a. pl.* 9/225, 76/440, 206/545
olyve, *obl.* 190/86
olyve, *obj.* 76/428, 86/714
thryve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
olyve, *obj.* 141/35
thryve, *inf.*
aryve, *subj.* 62/46
blyve, *adv.* 10/250, 192/138
dryve, *imper.* 18/481
dryve, *inf.* 10/265
fyve (v), *a. pl.* 10/247, 132/785, 192/137, 208/41, 217/286
olyve, *obl.* 18/480, 62/44
unthryve, *subj.*
dryve, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 122/505
upthrive, *inf.*
asblyve, *adv.* 60/445, 163/145
five (v), *a. pl.* 60/443, 163/142
wyve, *inf.*
lyve, *a. pl.* 98/1056

-yves

hyves, *n. pl.*
lyves, *n. pl.* 147/200
lyves, *n. pl.*
hyves, *n. pl.* 147/198

-ixe (*see* -ix)

fixe, *pp.*
sixe (vi), *a. pl.* 60/444
sixe (vi), *a. pl.*
fixe, *pp.* 60/442

-o (*see* -oo)

ὦ (omega)
do, *pp.* 178/213
also, *adv.*
do, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 102/1162
do, *pp.* 193/170, 219/347
doo, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 218/302
doo, *inf.* 10/246, 53/249, 117/372, 126/618
doo, *pp.* 91/839, 173/57, 220/359
foo, *nom.* 6/149, 184/151
froo, *adv.* 53/247
goo, *inf.* 18/463, 42/1153, 126/621, 184/152, 210/78
moo, *adv.* 42/1152, 133/813
no, *a. sing.* 94/929
so, *adv.* 6/152, 219/345
therto, *adv.* 194/215, 220/361
to, *adv.* 94/926
two, *a. pl.* 52/224, 193/172
unto, *prep.* 194/212
Apollo, *n. pr.*
therto, *adv.* 201/409
do, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
also, *adv.* 102/1161
fro, *adv.* 214/199
do, *imper.*
fro, *adv.* 201/403
go, *inf.* 201/404
to, *adv.* 205/519

do, *pp.*
also, *adv.* 193/173, 219/343
go, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 217/298
ὦ (omega), 178/211
so, *adv.* 202/420, 216/266, 217/299, 219/345
to, *adv.* 203/469
two, *a. pl.* 193/172
twoo, *a. pl.* 72/321
fordo, *pp.*
two, *a. pl.* 217/288
fro, *adv.*
do, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 214/197
doo, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 197/296
do, *imper.* 201/401
go, *inf.* 201/404
so, *adv.* 24/655
therto, *adv.* 25/682, 197/298
to, *adv.* 24/656
go, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
do, *pp.* 217/296
so, *adv.* 217/299
go, *subj.*
so, *adv.* 128/678
go, *inf.*
do, *imper.* 201/401
fro, *adv.* 201/403
yo,[1]
tough, *adv.* 15/400
into, *prep.*
doo, *inf.* 24/638
Mago, *n. pr.*
goo, *inf.* 67/186
soo, *adv.* 67/184
no, *a. sing.*
also, *adv.* 94/928
to, *adv.* 94/926
so, *adv.*
also, *adv.* 6/151, 219/348
do, *pp.* 202/419, 216/265, 217/296, 219/347
doo, *imper.* 128/672
doo, *inf.* 74/382, 131/745
foo, *nom.* 6/149
fro, *adv.* 24/653
go, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 217/298
go, *subj.* 128/679
to, *adv.* 24/656, 131/747
two, *a. pl.* 74/380
to, *prep.*
doo, *inf.* 67/725
doo, *pp.* 153/122
froo, *prep.* 87/723
to, *adv.*
also, *adv.* 94/928
do, *imper.* 205/521
do, *pp.* 203/468
doo, *inf.* 131/745, 155/163
fro, *adv.* 24/653
no, *a. sing.* 94/929
so, *adv.* 24/656, 131/748
soo, *adv.* 155/166
therto, *adv.*
also, *adv.* 194/214, 220/361
Apollo, *n. pr.* 201/407
doo, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 197/296
doo, *imper.* 80/536, 119/422
doo, *inf.* 27/736, 156/205
doo, *pp.* 100/1099, 198/319, 220/359
fro, *adv.* 25/680, 197/299
froo, *prep.* 119/425
moo, *a. pl.* 80/534
soo, *adv.* 156/207
two, *a. pl.* 108/118, 198/317, 199/337, 205/512
unto, *prep.* 194/212
two, *a. pl.*
also, *adv.* 52/223, 193/173
do, *pp.* 193/170
doo, *inf.* 74/382
doo, *pp.* 198/319
fordo, *pp.* 217/290
froo, *adv.* 64/102
so, *adv.* 74/383
soo, *adv.* 64/100
therto, *adv.* 108/119, 198/320, 199/339, 205/514
ydoo, *imper.* 75/406

[1] ? *y*[*n*]*o* (enough, sufficiently), but see Glossary.

unto, *prep.*
also, *adv.* 194/214
doo, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 102/1164
therto, *adv.* 194/215
wo, *obj.* 102/1167
wo, *obj.*
doo, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 102/1164
unto, *prep.* 102/1166

-ocked (*see* -ooked)

hocked, *a. pl.*
crooked, *a. pl.* 42/1154

-od (*see* -oode)

unshod, *a. sing.*
*goode, *a. sing.* 32/861

-ode (*see* -oode)

brode, *obl.*
goode, *adv.* 23/616
gode, *obl.*
foode, *obl.* 129/698
goode, *a. pl.* 129/699
shode, *pp.*
goode, *adv.* 20/539
wode, *a. sing.*
bloode, *obj.* 31/844
goode, *a. sing.* 31/842

-ofre (*see* -offre, -opher)

ofre, *subj.*
Philosopher, *nom.* 167/93
coffre, *obj.* 167/96

-offre (*see* -ofre, -opher)

coffre, *obj.*
Philosopher, *nom.* 167/93
ofre, *subj.* 167/95

-ofte

alofte, *adv.*
softe, *adv.* 19/517
clofte, (? alofte or olofte)
crofte, *obl.* 89/796
softe, *inf.* 89/793
crofte, *obl.*
clofte, (?) 89/795
softe, *inf.* 89/793
lofte, *obl.*
ofte, *adv.* 82/596, 155/183
ofte, *adv.*
lofte, *obl.* 82/598, 155/185
onlofte, *adv.* 38/1039
softe, *a. sing.* 182/90
softe, *a. pl.* 140/22
olofte, *adv.*
softe, *a. pl.* 40/1086, 107/78
onlofte, *adv.*
ofte, *adv.* 38/1037
softe, *adv.*
alofte, *adv.* 19/518
olofte, *adv.* 40/1088, 107/80
softe, *a. sing.*
ofte, *adv.* 182/91
softe, *a. pl.*
ofte, *adv.* 140/21
softe, *inf.*
clofte, (?) 89/795
crofte, *obl.* 89/796

-oye

destroye, *inf.*
ennoye, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 147/211
ennoye, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
destroye, *inf.* 147/210

-oil

cerfoil, *obj.*
quaterfoil, *obj.* 84/656
soil, *obl.* 84/655
foil, *obj.*
oil, *obl.* 145/142
oil, *obl.*
foil, *obj.* 145/144
quaterfoil, *obj.*
cerfoil, *obj.* 84/653
soil, *obl.* 84/655
soil, *obl.*
cerfoil, *obj.* 84/653
quaterfoil, *obj.* 84/856

-oile is (*see* **-oiles**)

foile is
  foiles, *n. pl.* 51/191
  soile is, 51/193
soile is
  foiles, *n. pl.* 51/191
  foile is, 51/194

-oiles (*see* **-oile is**)

foiles, *n. pl.*
  foile is, 51/194
  soile is, 51/193

-oint, -oynt (*see* **-oint is, -oynte**)

disyoint, *subj.*
  *enoynte, *subj.* 32/870
  *point is, 32/872
joynt, *obj.*
  *enoynte, *inf.* 181/55

-ointe, -oynte (*see* **-oint, -oynt, -oint is**)

ennointe, *imper.*
  jointe, *obl.* 134/834, 154/138
  pointe, *obl.* 154/137
enoynte, *subj.*
  *disyoint, *subj.* 32/873
  *point is, 32/872
enoynte, *inf.*
  *joynt, *obj.* 181/56
jointe, *obl.*
  ennointe, *imper.* 134/833, 154/135
  pointe, *obl.* 154/137, 208/44
  pointe, *inf.* 208/46
pointe, *obl.*
  ennointe, *imper.* 154/135
  jointe, *obl.* 154/138, 208/47
  pointe, *inf.* 208/46
  serjointe, *pp.* 117/370
pointe, *inf.*
  jointe, *obl.* 208/47
  pointe, *obl.* 208/44
serjointe, *pp.*
  pointe, *obl.* 117/371

-oint is (*see* **-oint, -oynte**)

point is
  *disyoint, *subj.* 32/873
  *enoynte, *subj.* 32/870

-oken

broken, *pp.*
  loken, *pp.* 163/153
loken, *pp.*
  broken, *pp.* 163/155

-old (*see* **-olde**)

behold, *inf.*
  cold, *obl.* 99/1084
bold, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  *colde, *obl.* 215/224
cold, *obl.*
  behold, *inf.* 99/1085
cold, *a. sing.*
  cold, *a. pl.* 48/130
  hold, *pp.* 48/131
  *holde, *subj.* 121/495
  *holde, *pp.* 52/227
  old, *a. pl.* 56/349
  *witholde, *inf.* 121/492
cold, *a. pl.*
  cold, *a. sing.* 48/128
  hold, *pp.* 48/131
  *holde, *pp.* 86/703
  manyfold, *adv.* 69/234
  wold, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 142/53
hold, *pp.*
  cold, *a. sing.* 48/128
  cold, *a. pl.* 48/130
manyfold, *adv.*
  cold, *a. pl.* 69/232
old, *a. pl.*
  cold, *a. sing.* 56/350
told, *pp.*
  *folde, *obl.* 65/113
wold, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  cold, *a. pl.* 142/51

-olde is (*see* **-oldes**)

molde is
  goldes, *n. pl.* 143/105

-oldes (*see* **-olde is**)

goldes, *n. pl.*
  molde is, 143/106

-olde (*see* **-old, -oolde**)

beholde, *subj.*
  holde, *inf.* 48/107
  tolde, *pp.* 48/109
beholde, *inf.*
  colde, *nom.* 209/51
  holde, *pp.* 209/54
  holde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 217/280
  holde, *inf.* 137/923
  olde, *a. pl.* 137/922
betolde, *pp.*
  olde, *a. pl.* 24/657
bolde, *a. sing.*
  colde, *a. pl.* 117/380
  wolde, *pp.* 117/382
colde, *nom.*
  beholde, *inf.* 209/53
  holde, *pp.* 209/54
colde, *obj.*
  holde, *inf.* 64/80
colde, *obl.*
  *bold, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 215/223
  holde, *inf.* 3/42, 135/847
  moolde, *obl.* 96/996
  wolde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 96/998
colde, *a. sing.*
  folde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 206/535
  folde, *imper.* 154/150
  folde, *subj.* 81/557
  holde, *imper.* 189/76
  holde, *pp.* 81/558, 123/533, 144/110
  tolde, *pp.* 104/3
  wolde, *v.* 1 *s. pres.* 19/504
  wolde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 77/455, 144/111, 171/7
colde, *a. pl.*
  bolde, *a. sing.* 117/383
  folde, *imper.* 88/774
  folde, *inf.* 180/33
  holde, *subj.* 12/297
  holde, *inf.* 20/520, 41/1117, 106/77, 124/570, 131/743, 152/89, 164/17, 218/311
  holde, *pp.* 5/122, 62/43, 105/45, 162/119, 180/32
  olde, *a. sing.* 88/772
  overfolde, *pp.* 20/523
  sholde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 151/68
  tolde, *pp.* 41/1118
  wolde, *pp.* 117/382
  wolde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 11/273, 94/934, 151/67
  ytolde, *pp.* 144/134, 152/88
folde, *obl.*
  *told, *pp.* 65/115
folde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  colde, *a. sing.* 206/533
folde, *imper.*
  colde, *a. sing.* 154/148
  colde, *a. pl.* 88/775
  olde, *a. sing.* 88/772
folde, *subj.*
  colde, *a. sing.* 81/555
  holde, *pp.* 81/558
folde, *inf.*
  colde, *a. pl.* 180/30
  holde, *subj.* 133/789
  holde, *pp.* 133/787, 180/32
holde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  beholde, *inf.* 217/279
holde, *imper.*
  colde, *a. sing.* 189/77
  olde, *a. pl.* 130/714
holde, *subj.*
  *cold, *a. sing.* 121/494
  colde, *a. pl.* 12/295
  folde, *inf.* 133/790
  holde, *pp.* 133/787
  witholde, *inf.* 121/492
holde, *inf.*
  beholde, *inf.* 137/920
  beholde, *subj.* 48/110
  colde, *a. pl.* 20/522, 41/1115, 106/76, 124/568, 131/742, 152/86, 164/15, 218/309
  colde, *obj.* 64/78
  colde, *obl.* 3/41, 135/848

holde, *inf.* 137/901, 137/902
moolde, *obl.* 69/221, 93/909, 112/231, 210/93
olde, *a. sing.* 101/1119, 137/899
olde, *a. pl.* 131/744, 137/922
olde, *inf.* 137/899
overfolde, *pp.* 20/523
sholde, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 69/219
tolde, *pp.* 41/1118, 48/109
wolde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 210/96
ytolde, *pp.* 152/88
holde, *pp.*
beholde, *inf.* 209/53
*cold, *a. sing.* 52/225
*cold, *a. pl.* 86/701
colde, *a. sing.* 81/555, 123/535, 144/108
colde, *a. pl.* 5/120, 62/45, 105/43, 162/118, 180/30
colde, *nom.* 209/51
folde, *subj.* 81/557
folde, *inf.* 133/790, 180/33
holde, *subj.* 133/789
olde, *a. sing.* 108/111, 130/703, 183/106
wolde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 130/705, 144/111
molde, *obl.*
sholde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 174/98
olde, *a. sing.*
colde, *a. pl.* 88/775
folde, *imper.* 88/774
holde, *inf.* 101/1120, 137/901, 137/902
holde, *pp.* 108/112, 130/706, 183/108
wolde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 130/705
olde, *a. pl.*
beholde, *inf.* 137/920
betolde, *pp.* 24/658
holde, *imper.* 130/715
holde, *inf.* 131/746, 137/923
overfolde, *pp.*
colde, *a. pl.* 20/522
holde, *inf.* 20/520
sholde, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
holde, *inf.* 69/222
sholde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
colde, *a. pl.* 151/65
molde, *obl.* 174/97
moolde, *obj.* 79/519
moolde, *obl.* 69/221
wolde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 151/67
tolde, *pp.*
beholde, *subj.* 48/110
colde, *a. sing.* 104/1
colde, *a. pl.* 41/1115
holde, *inf.* 41/1117, 48/107
witholde, *inf.*
*cold, *a. sing.* 121/494
holde, *subj.* 121/495
wolde, *v.* 1 *s. pres.*
colde, *a. sing.* 19/503
wolde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
colde, *obl.* 96/999
colde, *a. sing.* 77/454, 144/108, 171/6
colde, *a. pl.* 11/272, 94/932, 151/65
holde, *inf.* 210/95
holde, *pp.* 130/706, 144/110
moolde, *obl.* 96/996, 210/93
olde, *a. sing.* 130/703
sholde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 151/68
wolde, *pp.*
bolde, *a. sing.* 117/383
colde, *a. pl.* 117/380
ytolde, *pp.*
colde, *a. pl.* 144/133, 152/86
holde, *inf.* 152/89

-ole (*see* **-oolle, -ulle**)

cole, *inf.*
scole, *nom.* 44/14
scole, *nom.*
cole, *inf.* 44/13
wole, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
woolle, *obl.* 167/79
fulle, *obl.* 167/81

-olle (*see* **-ulle**)

wolle, *obj.*
fulle, *obl.* 154/140

wolle, *obl.*
fulle, *obl.* 57/376
wolle, *subj.* 57/375
wolle, *subj.*
fulle, *obl.* 57/376
fulle, *a. pl.* 39/1065
pulle, *inf.* 53/252
wolle, *obl.* 57/373

-olve

desolve, *subj.*
devolve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 204/497
devolve, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
desolve, *subj.* 204/496
dissolve, *inf.*
resolve, *inf.* 219/344
dissolve, *subj.*
resolve, *inf.* 14/365
resolve, *inf.*
dissolve, *subj.* 14/367
dissolve, *inf.* 219/346

-ome (*see* -umme)

some, *nom.*
humme, *subj.* 162/124
summe, *subj.* 162/123

-on (*see* -one, -oon, -oone, -oun)

on, *adv.*
*everichone, *pron.* 79/522
*gone, *pp.* 79/523
on, *prep.*
*oon, *a. sing.* 76/421
ablaqueacion, *obj.*
dominacion, *obj.* 188/41
ablaqueacion, *obl.*
excodicacion, *obj.* 44/3
castracion, *nom. sing.*
occupacion, *nom.* 152/94
significacion, *nom. sing.* 162/122
dominacion, *obj.*
ablaqueacion, *obj.* 188/42
elacion, *obl.*
putacion, *obl.* 91/858
region, *obl.* 91/856
Elioselinon, *nom.*
Petroselinon, *nom.* 142/69
yposelinon, *nom.* 142/66
emplastracion, *obj.*
inoculacion, *obj.* 165/45
enoculacion, *nom. sing.*
occupacion, *obj.* 213/164
everichon, *pron.*
*oon, *pron.* 148/228
excodicacion, *obj.*
ablaqueacion, *obl.* 44/1
expu[r]gacion, *obj.*
generacion, *obl.* 138/940
generacion, *obl.*
expu[r]gacion, *obj.* 138/942
germinacion, *obj.*
occacion, *obj.* 207/11
sation, *nom. sing.* 207/9
germynacion, *obl.*
occupacion, *nom.* 113/248
incrementacion, *nom. sing.*
putacion, *nom.* 217/293
inoculacion, *obj.*
emplastracion, *obj.* 165/43
insicion, *obj.*
*emplastracioun, *obj.* 161/91
multiplicacion, *obl.*
procuracion, *obj.* 214/193
Septentrion, *obl.* 175/118
translacion, *nom.* 214/191
occacion, *obj.*
germinacion, *obj.* 207/12
sation, *nom. sing.* 207/9
occupacion, *nom. sing.*
castracion, *nom. sing.* 152/92
germynacion, *obl.* 113/246
pampinacion, *nom. sing.* 171/15
occupacion, *obj.*
enoculacion, *nom. sing.* 213/162
occupacion, *obl.*
pampinacion, *obl.* 150/22
propagacion, *nom. sing.* 189/57
origon, *nom.*
echoon, *a. sing.* 38/1027
noon, *a. sing.* 38/1026
pampinacion, *nom. sing.*
occupacion, *nom. sing.* 171/17

pampinacion, *obl.*
occupacion, *obl.* 150/24
Petroselinon, *nom.*
Elioselinon, *nom.* 142/68
yposelinon, *nom.* 142/66
procuracion, *obj.*
multiplicacion, *obl.* 214/194
translacion, *nom.* 214/191
propagacion, *nom. sing.*
occupacion, *obl.* 189/59
putacion, *obj.*
incrementacion, *nom.* 217/294
putacion, *obl.*
elacion, *obl.* 91/859
region, *obl.* 91/856
region, *obl.*
elacion, *obl.* 91/859
putacion *obl.* 91/858
sation, *nom.*
germinacion, *obj.* 207/12
occacion, *obj.* 207/11
Septentrion, *obl.*
*everichoon, *pron.* 17/458
*ichone, *pron.* 78/493
multiplicacion, *obj.* 175/119
significacion, *nom.*
castracion, *nom.* 162/120
translacion, *nom.*
multiplicacion, *obl.* 214/194
procuracion, *obj.* 214/193
yposelinon, *nom.*
Elioselinon, *nom.* 142/68
Petroselinon, *nom.* 142/69

-ond (*see* **-ande, -ounde**)

hond, *obl.*
*lande, *obj.* 47/79
stond, *inf.* 47/82
lond, *obl.*
stond, *inf.* 14/32
stond, *inf.*
hond, *obl.* 47/81
*lande, *obj.* 47/79
lond, *obl.* 141/30
yfond, *pp.*
*lande, *obl.* 62/23
*understande, *inf.* 62/26

-onde (*see* **-ande, -onnde, -ounde**)

awonde, *obj.*
stonde, *inf.* 123/547
bonde, *obl.*
stonde, *inf.* 131/756
bronde, *obl.*
fonde, *pp.* 88/753
stonde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 88/754
stonde, *inf.* 53/248
feconde, *a. pl.*
abounde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 219/330
feconde, *inf.*
founde, *pp.* 71/277
wounde, *obj.* 71/278
fonde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
londe, *obl.* 114/275
stonde, *inf.* 114/277
fonde, *inf.*
londe, *obl.* 185/167
fonde, *pp.*
bronde, *obl.* 88/751
honde, *nom.* 218/324
honde, *obl.* 14/356, 187/12
*lande, *nom.* 47/100
londe, *inf.* 173/54
londe, *obl.* 1/8, 52/232, 159/28, 191/114, 191/124
londe, *obj.* 83/618, 158/11, 187/9
*stande, *inf.* 47/102
stonde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 88/754, 218/327
stonde, *imper.* 131/751, 173/51, 191/21
stonde, *inf.* 83/620, 158/12, 191/116
honde, *nom.*
fonde, *pp.* 218/326
stonde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 218/327
honde, *obl.*
fonde, *pp.* 14/357, 187/11
londe, *obj.* 187/9
stonde, *inf.* 79/505
londe, *inf.*
fonde, *pp.* 173/53
stonde, *imper.* 173/51
londe, *nom.*
*stande, *inf.* 67/175

londe, *obj.*
fonde, *inf.* 185/168
fonde, *pp.* 1/10, 52/234, 158/9, 159/27, 187/11
honde, *obl.* 187/12
stonde, *inf.* 29/791, 63/63, 64/84, 66/157, 158/12, 184/150
londe, *obl.*
fonde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 114/278
fonde, *pp.* 83/621, 191/117, 191/123
stonde, *imper.* 191/121
stonde, *inf.* 81/581, 83/620, 114/277, 191/116
sonde, *nom.*
stonde, *inf.* 77/448
stonde, *obl.*
stonde, *inf.* 39/1053
stonde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
bronde, *obl.* 88/751
fonde, *pp.* 88/753, 218/326
honde, *nom.* 218/324
stonde, *imper.*
fonde, *pp.* 131/753, 173/53, 191/123
londe, *inf.* 173/54
londe, *obl.* 191/124
stonde, *subj.*
bonnde, *obl.* 74/368
stonde, *inf.* 74/369
stonde, *inf.*
awonde, *obj.* 123/549
bonde, *obl.* 131/757
bonnde, *obl.* 74/368
bronde, *obl.* 53/246
fonde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 114/278
fonde, *pp.* 83/621, 158/9, 191/117
honde, *obl.* 79/507
londe, *obj.* 83/618, 158/11, 184/148
londe, *obl.* 29/790, 63/62, 66/155, 64/83, 81/580, 114/275, 191/114
sonde, *nom.* 77/447
stonde, *obl.* 39/1051
stonde, *subj.* 74/366
wonde, *obj.*
*lande, *nom.* 123/534
*stande, *inf.* 123/536

-onder (*see* -under)

asonder, *adv.*
sonder, 3 *pl. pres.* 49/145
under, *adv.* 11/267, 30/801, 39/1060, 49/142, 53/273, 92/881, 144/114
sonder, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
asonder, *adv.* 49/144
under, *adv.* 49/142
thonder, *subj.*
under, *adv.* 111/202

-one (*see* -oon, -oone)

alone, *adv.*
doone, *pp.* 215/236
grone, *inf.* 216/255
oone, *obl.* 215/235
allone, *adv.*
everichone, *a. sing.* 44/19
ichone, *pron.* 57/378
*noon, *a. sing.* 44/16
Aquylone, *obl.*
alloone, *adv.* 56/347
done, *pp.* 107/84
noone, *a. pl.* 56/348
corone, *inf.*
fordone, *pp.* 15/381
done, *inf.*
moone, *obl.* 164/6, 172/30, 193/184
sone, *adv.* 172/32
done, *pp.*
Aquilone, *obl.* 107/83
everichone, *a. sing.*
allone, *adv.* 44/18
gone, *pp.* 79/523
*noon, *a. sing.* 44/16
*on, *adv.* 79/520
fordone, *pp.*
corone, *inf.* 15/379
gone, *inf.*
alone, *adv.* 216/253

gone, *pp.*
everichone, *pron.* 79/522
*on, *adv.* 79/520
ichone, *pron.*
allone, *adv.* 57/377
*anoon, *adv.* 35/950
*doon, *inf.* 79/513
goone, *subj.* 35/949
moone, *obl.* 79/516
noone, *a. sing.* 2/29
*Septentrion, *obl.* 78/491
none, *a. pl.*
sone, *adv.* 141/50
ragstone, *obl.*
noone, *a. sing.* 3/63
repone, *imper.*
doone, *inf.* 127/662
everichoone, *pron.* 127/660
sone, *adv.*
done, *inf.* 172/33
moone, *obl.* 85/693, 106/57, 143/93, 166/55, 168/113, 172/30, 182/78, 191/113
sone, *adv.*
none, *a. pl.* 141/49
stone, *nom.*
goone, *inf.* 14/375
*oon, *obl.* 14/376

-ones (*see* **-oones, -onys, -on is, -oone is**)

eftesones, *adv.*
doone is, 115/319
stones, *n. pl.* 62/28
stonys, *n. pl.* 115/317
ones, *adv.*
stoones, *n. pl.* 195/241
stones, *n. pl.*
eftesones, *adv.* 62/27
everichon is, 29/789
flyntstone is, 49/143
ygone is, 29/788

-one is (*see* **-ones, -on is**)

flyntstone is
stones, *nom.* 49/141
ygone is
everichon is, 29/789
stones, *n. pl.* 29/786

-on is (*see* **-ones, -one is**)

everichon is,
stones, *n. pl.* 29/786
ygone is, 29/788

-onys (*see* **-ones, -oone is, -oon is**)

bonys, *n. pl.*
goone is, 213/173
noon is, 213/172
ydoon is, 133/799
nonys, *n. pl.*
goone is, 98/1034
onys, *adv.* 98/1033
onys, *adv.*
nonys, *n. pl.* 98/1031
goone is, 98/1034
stonys, *n. pl.*
doonis, 78/476, 127/665, 150/40
doone is, 108/122, 115/319, 144/120
eftsones, *adv.* 115/320
moone is, 182/98
noon is, 150/39, 150/49
stoon is, 174/80
stoone is, 158/7

-onge (*see* **-onnge, -ounge**)

amonge, *adv.*
dounge, *obl.* 107/103
stronge, *a. sing.* 105/31
stronge, *a. pl.* 107/102
amonge, *prep.*
dounge, *obl.* 67/162
fonge, *inf.* 189/75
longe, *a. sing.* 140/17
longe, *a. pl.* 65/127
stronge, *a.* 189/74, 200/380
wronge, *obj.* 140/19, 200/383
bespronge, *pp.*
longe, *a. pl.* 25/679
clonge, *a. sing.*
dounge, *obl.* 55/317
longe, *adv.* 55/320

donge, *obl.*
  longe, *adv.* 144/124
  ysprongе, *pp.* 144/125
elonge, *subj.*
  *lange, *a. pl.* 4/86
  *strange, *a. pl.* 4/88
elonge, *inf.*
  longe, *adv.* 126/634
  longe, *a. pl.* 126/635
flonge, *pp.*
  dounge, *obj.* 179/9
  wronge, *obj.* 179/12
fonge, *inf.*
  amonge, *prep.* 189/72
  stronge, *a. sing.* 189/74
  stronge, *a. pl.* 167/92
  yonge, *a. sing.* 127/639
  yonge, *inf.* 127/641
honge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
  longe, *a. sing.* 116/343
  longe, *a. pl.* 114/282
  sprongе, *pp.* 114/284
honge, *inf.*
  stronge, *a. sing.* 130/719
  wronge, *nom.* 212/150
  yonge, *a. pl.* 130/717
longe, *inf.*
  dounge, *obl.* 87/743
longe, *obl.*
  dounge, *obl.* 195/237, 209/72
  stronge, *a. pl.* 165/42
  wronge, *nom.* 209/75
longe, *a. sing.*
  amonge, *prep.* 140/20
  dounge, *obl.* 94/925, 96/993, 115/313, 138/947
  dounge, *obj.* 192/136
  honge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 116/342
  longe, *adv.* 16/432
  sprongе, *inf.* 119/423
  sprongе, *pp.* 37/1018, 124/573, 143/79, 184/147
  stronge, *a. sing.* 16/431
  wronge, *adv.* 115/312
  wronge, *obj.* 76/434, 140/19
longe, *a. pl.*
  amonge, *prep.* 65/129
  besprongе, *pp.* 25/678
  donnge, *obl.* 208/40, 211/107
  dounge, *obl.* 84/660
  elonge, *inf.* 126/632
  honge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 114/285
  longe, *adv.* 126/634, 169/153
  sprongе, *pp.* 114/284, 114/293
  stronge, *a. sing.* 208/39
  stronge, *a. pl.* 135/863
  uphonge, *pp.* 135/855
  wronge, *a. sing.* 211/109
  yonge, *a. pl.* 84/663, 167/105, 193/164
longe, *adv.*
  elonge, *a. sing.* 55/319
  donge, *obl.* 144/122
  dounge, *obl.* 55/417, 116/330
  elonge, *inf.* 126/632
  longe, *a. sing.* 16/429
  longe, *a. pl.* 126/635, 169/154
  longe, *adv.* 118/398, 118/399
  sprongе, *pp.* 166/54
  stronge, *a. sing.* 16/431
  stronge, *a. pl.* 83/630, 204/483
  wronge, *nom.* 90/817, 166/53, 179/3
  wronge, *obj.* 13/339
  ywronge, *pp.* 90/814, 144/125
sprongе, *inf.*
  longe, *a. sing.* 119/421
sprongе, *pp.*
  dounge, *inf.* 125/582, 180/22
  honge, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 114/285
  longe, *a. sing.* 37/1016, 124/574, 143/81, 184/146
  longe, *a. pl.* 114/282, 114/294
  longe, *adv.* 166/51
  stronge, *a. pl.* 180/35
  tonge, *nom.* 166/72
  wronge, *nom.* 166/53, 182/104
  yonge, *a. pl.* 106/71, 166/74
stronge, *a. pl.*
  amónge, *adv.* 107/100, 189/72
  donnge, *nom.* 172/41
  dounge, *obl.* 107/103

fonge, *inf.* 167/94, 189/75
longe, *obl.* 165/41
longe, *a. pl.* 135/865
longe, *adv.* 83/629, 204/482
spronge, *pp.* 180/34
yonge, *a. pl.* 149/15, 188/43
stronge, *a. sing.*
amonge, *adv.* 105/20, 200/382
donnge, *obl.* 208/40
honge, *inf.* 130/720
longe, *a. pl.* 208/37
longe, *a. sing.* 16/429
longe, *adv.* 16/432
wronge, *obj.* 194/196, 200/383
yonge, *a. pl.* 130/717
tonge, *nom.*
spronge, *pp.* 166/75
yonge, *a. pl.* 166/74
unbiyonge, *v. 3 pl. pres.*
donnge, *obl.* 51/212
stronge, *a. sing.* 51/215
umbiyonge, *inf.*
donnge, *obl.* 119/435
uphonge, *pp.*
longe, *a. pl.* 135/854
wronge, *nom.*
donnge, *obl.* 209/72
honge, *inf.* 212/148
longe, *obl.* 209/74
longe, *adv.* 90/816, 166/51, 179/1
spronge, *pp.* 166/54, 182/105
ywronge, *pp.* 90/814
wronge, *obj.*
amonge, *prep.* 140/20, 200/382
dounge, *obj.* 179/9
flonge, *pp.* 179/11
longe, *a. sing.* 76/433, 140/17
longe, *adv.* 13/337
stronge, *a. sing.* 194/195, 200/380
wronge, *a. sing.*
dounge, *obl.* 211/107
longe, *a. pl.* 211/110
wronge, *adv.*
dounge, *obl.* 115/313
longe, *a. sing.* 115/310
wronge, *pp.*
dounge, *obj.* 50/183
yonge, *inf.*
fonge, *inf.* 127/642
yonge, *a. sing.* 127/639
yonge, *a. sing.*
dounge, *obl.* 214/195
fonge, *inf.* 127/642
yonge, *inf.* 127/641
yonge, *a. pl.*
dounge, *nom.* 28/757
dounge, *obl.* 51/198, 84/660
honge, *inf.* 130/720
longe, *a. pl.* 84/662
longe, *a. pl.* 167/104, 193/162
spronge, *pp.* 106/73, 166/75
stronge, *a. sing.* 130/719
stronge, *a. pl.* 149/17, 188/45
strounge, *a. sing.* 51/201
tonge, *nom.* 166/72
yspronge, *pp.* 78/486
yspronge, *pp.*
donge, *obl.* 144/122
dounge, *obl.* 191/119
longe, *adv.* 144/124
yonge, *a. pl.* 78/484
ywronge, *pp.*
longe, *adv.* 90/816
wronge, *nom.* 90/817

-onger (*see* **-enger**)

stronger, *a. sing.*
*lenger, *adv.* 41/1111
unstronger, *a. pl.* 40/1110
unstronger, *a. pl.*
*lenger, *adv.* 41/1111
stronger, *a. sing.* 41/1108

-onnde (*see* **-onde**)

bonnde, *obl.*
stonde, *subj.* 74/366
stonde, *inf.* 74/369

-onne (*see* **-oune**)

begonne, *pp.*
ronne, *pp.* 212/142
sonne, *nom.* 19/492, 212/145
sonne, *obl.* 69/237
wonne, *pp.* 19/494

beronne, *pp.*
konne, *subj.* 208/26
sonne, *obl.* 160/71, 208/23
conne, *subj.*
sonne, *obl.* 13/326
*umviroune, *pp.* 13/324
fonne, *inf.*
ponne, *obl.* 33/909
konne, *subj.*
beronne, *pp.* 208/25
sonne, *obl.* 208/23
ponne, *obl.*
fonne, *inf.* 33/910
ronne, *inf.*
sonne, *obl.* 71/301
ronne, *pp.*
begonne, *pp.* 212/144
sonne, *nom.* 212/145
sonne, *obl.* 109/160, 169/141, 202/432
tonne, *obj.* 202/429
wonne, *pp.* 162/112
sonne, *nom.*
begonne, *pp.* 19/495, 69/238, 212/144
ronne, *pp.* 212/142
wonne, *pp.* 19/494
sonne, *obj.*
wonne, *pp.* 168/108
sonne, *obl.*
beronne, 160/73, 208/25
conne, *subj.* 13/327
konne, *subj.* 208/26
ronne, *inf.* 71/300
ronne, *pp.* 109/161, 169/143, 202/431
tonne, *obj.* 202/429
*umviroune, *pp.* 13/324
wonne, *pp.* 123/546, 168/133, 178/203, 216/252
tonne, *obj.*
ronne, *pp.* 202/431
sonne, *obl.* 202/432
tonne, *obl.*
wonne, *pp.* 96/976
wonne, *pp.*
begonne, *pp.* 19/495
ronne, *pp.* 162/111
sonne, *nom.* 19/492
sonne, *obj.* 168/106
sonne, *obl.* 123/545, 168/132, 178/202, 216/251
tonne, *obl.* 96/974

-onnge (*see* **-onge, -oung**)

donnge, *nom.*
stronge, *a. pl.* 172/42
donnge, *obl.*
longe, *obl.* 209/74
longe, *a. pl.* 208/37, 211/110
stronge, *a. sing.* 208/39
wronge, *nom.* 209/75
wronge, *adj.* 211/109
tonnge, *obl.*
*young, *a. pl.* 26/693

-ons (*see* **-oon is**)

ons, *obj.*
*oon is, 147/212

-oo (*see* **-o**)

agoo, *pp.*
goo, *subj.* 39/1073
soo, *adv.* 39/1076
doo, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
also, *adv.* 218/304
fro, *adv.* 197/299
therto, *adv.* 197/298
unto, *prep.* 102/1166
wo, *obj.* 102/1167
doo, *imper.*
froo, *prep.* 80/553, 119/425
froo, *adv.* 168/131
goo, *imper.* 89/789
goo, *inf.* 146/174, 168/130
inoo, *a. pl.* 80/534
so, *adv.* 128/671
soo, *adv.* 89/788
therto, *adv.* 80/537, 119/424
too, *adv.* 85/668, 146/173
doo, *inf.*
also, *adv.* 10/248, 53/250, 117/374, 126/620
fordoo, *pp.* 195/220

froo, *adv.* 53/247
froo, *prep.* 87/723
goo, *v.* 1 *s. pres.* 157/239
goo, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 25/668
goo, *inf.* 132/776
goo, *pp.* 126/621
into, *prep.* 24/640
so, *adv.* 74/383, 131/748
soo, *adv.* 118/389, 155/166, 156/207
therto, *adv.* 27/738, 156/208
to, *adv.* 131/747, 155/165
too, *adv.* 64/92
too, *prep.* 118/390
too, *a. pl.* 74/380

doo, *pp.*
also, *adv.* 91/840, 173/59, 220/362
doo, *pp.* 126/611, 126/613
froo, *adv.* 202/430
goo, *inf.* 126/614
soo, *adv.* 90/822, 169/140
therfroo, *adv.* 104/17
therto, *adv.* 100/1098, 198/320, 220/361
to, *prep.* 153/120
two, *a. pl.* 198/317

foo, *nom.*
also, *adv.* 6/151, 184/149
goo, *inf.* 184/152
so, *adv.* 6/152

fordoo, *inf.*
soo, *adv.* 34/932

fordoo, *pp.*
doo, *inf.* 195/218

froo, *prep.*
doo, *imper.* 80/552

froo, *adv.*
also, *adv.* 53/250
doo, *imper.* 119/422, 168/128
doo, *inf.* 53/249, 87/725
doo, *pp.* 202/428
goo, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 147/193
goo, *inf.* 168/130
soo, *adv.* 64/100
therto, *adv.* 119/424
to, *prep.* 87/726
two, *a. pl.* 64/103

goo, *v.* 1 *s. pres.*
doo, *inf.* 157/239

goo, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
doo, *inf.* 25/666
froo, *adv.* 147/191

goo, *imper.*
doo, *imper.* 89/786
soo, *adv.* 89/788

goo, *subj.*
agoo, *pp.* 39/1075
soo, *adv.* 39/1076
too, *obl.* 57/364

goo, *inf.*
also, *adv.* 18/465, 42/1150, 184/149, 210/80
doo, *imper.* 146/171, 168/128
doo, *inf.* 132/773
doo, *pp.* 126/611, 126/613
foo, *nom.* 184/151
froo, *adv.* 168/131
Mago, *n. pr.* 67/187
moo, *adv.* 42/1152
therfroo, *adv.* 111/201
too, *prep.* 132/775
too, *adv.* 146/173
ydoo, *pp.* 111/198

goo, *pp.*
also, *adv.* 126/620
doo, *inf.* 126/618

moo, *a. pl.*
doo, *imper.* 80/536
thereto, *prep.* 80/537
twoo, *a. pl.* 72/314

moo, *adv.*
also, *adv.* 42/1150, 133/812
goo, *inf.* 42/1153

soo, *adv.*
agoo, *pp.* 39/1075
doo, *imper.* 89/786
doo, *inf.* 118/387, 155/163, 156/205
doo, *pp.* 90/820, 169/139
fordoo, *inf.* 34/934
froo, *adv.* 64/102

goo, *imper.* 89/789
goo, *subj.* 39/1073
goo, *inf.* 67/186
Mago, *n. pr.* 67/187
therto, *adv.* 156/208
to, *adv.* 155/165
too, *prep.* 118/390
two, *a. pl.* 64/103
therfroo, *adv.*
doo, *pp.* 104/15
goo, *inf.* 111/200
ydoo, *pp.* 111/198
too, *obl.*
goo, *subj.* 57/363
too, *prep.*
doo, *inf.* 118/387, 132/773
goo, *inf.* 132/776
soo, *adv.* 118/389
too, *adv.*
doo, *imper.* 85/666, 146/171
doo, *inf.* 64/94
goo, *inf.* 146/174
twoo, *a. pl.*
do, *pp.* 72/322
moo, *a. pl.* 72/315
ydoo, *pp.*
goo, *inf.* 111/200
therfroo, *adv.* 111/201
two, *a. pl.* 75/405

-ood

flood, *nom.*
good, *a. sing.* 49/147
good, *a. sing.*
flood, *nom.* 49/146

-oode (*see* -od, -ode)

bloode, *nom.*
goode, *a. sing.* 41/1134
bloode, *obj.*
goode, *a. sing.* 31/842, 141/24
stoode, *v.* 3 *s. perf.* 141/27
wode, *a. sing.* 31/845
broode, *obl.*
goode, *a. sing.* 22/577, 26/707
floode, *obl.*
goode, *a. sing.* 28/763, 59/439, 131/732
foode, *obl.*
gode, *obl.* 129/696
goode, *a. pl.* 129/699
goode, *a. sing.*
bloode, *nom.* 41/1133
bloode, *obj.* 31/844, 141/26
broode, *obl.* 22/575
floode, *obl.* 28/762, 59/438, 131/730
obroode, *inf.* 59/436
stoode, *v.* 3 *s. perf.* 141/27
*unshod, *a. sing.* 32/860
wode, *a. sing.* 31/845
woode, *a. sing.* 6/133
goode, *a. pl.*
foode, *obl.* 129/698
gode, *obl.* 129/696
southernwoode, *obl.* 125/596
goode, *adv.*
brode, *obl.* 23/615
broode, *obl.* 26/706
shode, *pp.* 20/538
obroode, *inf.*
floode, *obl.* 59/438
goode, *a. sing.* 59/439
southernwoode, *obl.*
goode, *a. pl.* 125/598
stoode, *v.* 3 *s. perf.*
bloode, *obj.* 141/26
goode, *a. sing.* 141/24
woode, *a. sing.*
goode, *a. sing.* 6/132

-oode is (*see* -oodes)

goode is
woodes, *n. pl.* 43/1169

-oodes (*see* -oode is)

woodes, *n. pl.*
goode is, 43/1168

-ook (*see* -ooke)

stook, *obl.*
*ooke, *obl.* 88/752

-ooke (*see* **-ook**)

ooke, *obl.*
*stook, *obl.* 88/750

-ooked (*see* **-ocked**)

crooked, *a. pl.*
*rocked, *a. pl.* 42/1155

-oolde (*see* **-olde**)

moolde, *obl.*
colde, *obl.* 96/999
holde, *inf.* 69/222, 93/910, 112/230, 210/95
sholde, *v.* 69/219
wolde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 96/998, 210/96
moolde, *obj.*
sholde, *v.* 79/521

-oolle (*see* **-ole, -ulle**)

woolle, *obl.*
*fulle, *obl.* 167/81
*wole, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 167/82

-oom

broom, *obl.*
doom, *obl.* 20/525
doom, *obl.*
broom, *obl.* 20/524

-oon (*see* **-on, -oone, -one**)

agoon, *inf.*
stoon, *obl.* 156/195
anoon, *adv.*
goon, *inf.* 74/360
*goone, *subj.* 35/949
*ichone, *pron.* 35/947
oon, *a. sing.* 46/62
doon, *inf.*
*ichone, *pron.* 79/515
*moone, *obl.* 79/516, 108/132
echoon, *a. sing.*
noon, *a. sing.* 38/1026
origon, *nom.* 38/1024
everichoon, *pron.*
*Septemtrion, *obl.* 17/456
goon, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
oon, *a. sing.* 178/204
goon, *subj.*
*aloone, *adv.* 123/551
*stoone, *obj.* 123/550
goon, *inf.*
anoon, *adv.* 74/358
oon (1), *a. sing.* 147/217
noon, *a. sing.*
*allone, *adv.* 44/18
echoon, *a. sing.* 38/1027
*everichone, *a. sing.* 44/19
*goone, *inf.* 175/129
oon, *adv.* 192/144
origon, *nom.* 38/1024
stoon, *obj.* 192/142
oon, *a. pl.*
goon, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 178/206
oon, *pron.*
everichon, *pron.* 148/222
ygoon, *pp.* 126/619
oon, *a. sing.*
anoon, *adv.* 46/63
goon, *inf.* 147/218
*goone, *inf.* 14/375
*on, *prep.* 76/423
*stone, *nom.* 14/373
oon, *adv.*
*goone, *inf.* 17/452
noon, *a. sing.* 192/145
stoon, *obj.* 192/142
*stoone, *obj.* 17/450
oon, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
*stoone, *obl.* 27/737
togoon, *inf.* 27/740
stoon, *obl.*
agoon, *inf.* 156/196
stoon, *obj.*
noon, *pron.* 192/145
oon, *pron.* 192/144
togoon, *inf.*
oon, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 27/739
*stoone, *obl.* 27/737
ygoon, *pp.*
oon, *pron.* 126/617

-oone (*see* -on, -one, -oon, -one)

alloone, *adv.*
  Aquylone, *obl.* 56/345
  noone, *a. pl.* 56/348
aloone, *adv.*
  doone, *inf.* 89/781
  *goon, *subj.* 123/548
  moone, *obl.* 89/779
  stoone, *obj.* 123/550
anoone, *adv.*
  brymstoone, *obl.* 33/902
  goone, *inf.* 55/321
brymstoone, *obl.*
  anoone, *adv.* 33/903
doone, *inf.*
  aloone, *adv.* 89/782
  everichoone, *pron.* 127/660
  moone, *nom.* 152/97
  moone, *obl.* 30/825, 78/482, 89/779, 114/274, 151/64, 152/85, 196/267, 203/464
  repone, *imper.* 127/663
  soone, *adv.* 203/467
doone, *pp.*
  *alone, *adv.* 215/233
  moone, *obl.* 75/400, 107/97, 160/60, 160/64
  oone, *obl.* 215/235
  soone, *adv.* 160/61
everichoone, *pron.*
  doone, *inf.* 127/662
  moone, *obl.* 82/594
  repone, *imper.* 127/663
goone, *subj.*
  *anoon, *adv.* 35/950
  ichone, *pron.* 35/947
goone, *inf.*
  anoone, *adv.* 55/322
  *noon, *a. sing.* 175/127
  oon, *adv.* 17/453
  *oon, *a. sing.* 14/376
  stone, *nom.* 14/373
  stoone, *obj.* 17/450
ichoone, *pron.*
  ydoone, *pp.* 121/485
  moone, *nom.* 121/487
moone, *nom.*
  doone, *inf.* 152/98
  ichoone, *pron.* 121/488
  ydoone, *pp.* 121/485
moone, *obl.*
  aloone, *adv.* 89/782
  done, *inf.* 164/7, 172/33, 193/187
  *doon, *inf.* 79/513, 108/133
  doone, *inf.* 30/826, 78/483, 89/781, 114/276, 151/66, 152/87, 196/269, 203/466
  doone, *pp.* 75/402, 107/98, 160/58, 160/66
  everichoone, *pron.* 82/595
  ichone, *pron.* 79/515
  sone, *adv.* 85/692, 106/59, 143/95, 166/56, 168/115, 172/32, 182/80, 191/115
  soone, *adv.* 160/61, 203/467
  undoone, *pp.* 173/62
noone, *a. pl.*
  alloone, *adv.* 56/347
  Aquylone, *obl.* 56/345
  ichone, *a. sing.* 2/31
  ragstone, *obl.* 3/62
oone, *obl.*
  alone, *adv.* 215/233
  doone, *pp.* 215/236
overgoone, *inf.*
  stoone, *obj.* 54/300
soone, *adv.*
  doone, *inf.* 203/466
  doone, *pp.* 160/58
  moone, *obl.* 160/60, 203/464
stoone, *obj.*
  aloone, *adv.* 123/551
  *goon, *subj.* 123/548
  goone, *inf.* 17/452
  *oon, *adv.* 17/453
  overgoone, *inf.* 54/301
stoone, *obl.*
  *oon, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 27/739
  *togoon, *inf.* 27/740
undoone, *pp.*
  moone, *obl.* 173/63

ydoone, *pp.*
ichoone, *pron.* 121/488
moone, *nom.* 121/487

-oon is (*see* **-onys, -oonys, -oone is**)

doon is
moonys, *n. pl.* 142/63
noon is, 155/39
stonys, *n. pl.* 78/475, 127/664, 155/37
noon is
bonys, *n. pl.* 213/170
doon is, 150/40
goone is, 213/173
stonys, *n. pl.* 150/37, 150/48
oon is
*ons, *obj.* 147/214
stoon is
stonys, *n. pl.* 174/78
ydoon is
bonys, *n. pl.* 133/798

-oone is (*see* **-ones, -onys, -oon is**)

doone is,
eftsones, *adv.* 115/320
stonys, *n. pl.* 108/120, 115/317, 144/119
goone is
bonys, *n. pl.* 213/170
nonys, *n. pl.* 98/1031
noon is, 213/172
onys, *adv.* 98/1033
moone is
stonys, *n. pl.* 182/97
stoone is
stonys, *n. pl.* 158/6

-oones (*see* **-ones**)

stoones, *n. pl.*
ones, *adv.* 195/239

-oonys (*see* **-oon is**)

moonys, *n. pl.*
doon is, 142/64

-oor (*see* **-ore**)

hoor, *adv.*
*bore, *obj.* 98/1051

-oore

boore, *obl.*
hoore, *a. sing.* 99/1062
stoore, *obl.* 99/1061
hoore, *a. sing.*
boore, *obl.* 99/1059
stoore, *obl.* 99/1061
moore, *a. sing.*
poore, *a. sing.* 177/188
poore, *a. sing.*
moore, *a. sing.* 177/189
stoore, *obl.*
boore, *obl.* 99/1059
hoore, *a. sing.* 99/1062

-oos (*see* **-ose**)

encloos, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
*dispose, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 89/801

-oote (*see* **-ote, -oothe**)

boote, *nom.*
remote, *pp.* 55/313, 150/47
roote, *obl.* 9/237, 55/310, 57/370, 88/762, 141/45, 150/46, 212/135
roote, *obj.* 92/862
roote, *inf.* 141/47, 212/137
boote, *obj.*
roote, *obl.* 87/748, 107/104, 108/107
ymmote, *imper.* 108/109
boote, *obl.*
roote, *obl.* 219/335
boote, *inf.*
roote, *obl.* 125/588
foote, *imper.*
foote, *obl.* 12/316
foote, *obl.*
foote, *imper.* 12/318
roote, *nom.* 30/803
*wrote, *inf.* 130/802

foothoote, *obl.*
hoote, *obl.* 52/226
*wote, 1 *s. pres.* 52/229
hoote, *obl.*
foothoote, *obl.* 52/228
*wote, 1 *s. pres.* 52/229
hoote, *a. pl.*
roote, *obl.* 115/308
roote, *nom.*
foote, *obl.* 30/800
*wrote, *inf.* 30/802
roote, *obj.*
boote, *nom.* 92/864
roote, *inf.* 84/647
roote, *obl.*
boote, *nom.* 9/238, 57/371, 88/763, 141/48, 150/44, 212/138
boote, *obj.* 107/105, 108/110
boote, *obl.* 219/336
boothe, *obj.* 94/943
hoote, *a. pl.* 115/307
remote, *a. sing.* 150/47
roote, *inf.* 85/682, 112/234, 141/47
rote, *inf.* 212/137
soote, *a. sing.* 77/446, 94/942
soote, *a. pl.* 192/147
wrote, *imper.* 77/445
ymmote, *imper.* 108/109
roote, *obl.*
boote, *nom.* 55/312
boote, *obj.* 87/749
boote, *inf.* 125/587
remote, *a. sing.* 55/313
roote, *inf.* 78/489
roote, *inf.*
boote, *nom.* 141/48
roote, *obl.* 78/490, 85/680, 112/232, 141/45
roote, *obj.* 84/645
soote, *a. sing.*
boothe, *obj.* 94/943
roote, *obl.* 77/443, 94/940
wrote, *imper.* 77/445
soote, *a. pl.*
roote, *obl.* 192/146

-oote is (*see* **-ootes**)

boote is
footes, *a. pl.* 163/140
rootes, *n. pl.* 67/181, 101/1114

-ootes (*see* **-oote is, -ote is**)

footes
boote is, *a. pl.* 163/137
rootes, *n. pl.*
boote is, 67/182
boote is, 101/1116
bote is, 34/938

-oothe (*see* **-oote**)

boothe, *obj.*
roote, *obl.* 94/940
soote, *a. sing.* 94/942

-ope.

drope, *obl.*
hope, *nom.* 157/237
hope, *nom.*
drope, *obl.* 157/237

-opher (*see* **-ofre, -offre**)

Philosopher, *nom.*
ofre, *subj.* 167/95
coffre, *obj.* 167/96

-oppe

stoppe, *inf.*
toppe, *obl.* 96/1000
toppe, *obl.*
stoppe, *inf.* 96/1001

-ore (*see* **-oor**)

afore, *adv.*
evermore, *adv.* 139/965
lore, *nom.* 196/266
more, *a. pl.* 139/964
therfore, *adv.* 139/967
alore (? afore)
more, *adv.* 4/78
before, *adv.*
before, *adv.* 25/661
core, *obj.* 205/506
evermore, *adv.* 26/711

lore, *nom.* 105/42
lore, *obl.* 26/712
more, *a. pl.* 189/60, 205/508
more, *adv.* 189/61
bore, *imper.*
store, 190/87
bore, *inf.*
bore, *obl.* 76/416
therefore, *adv.* 195/245
bore, *obl.*
bore, *inf.* 76/414
bore, *obj.*
*hoor, *adv.* 98/1053
core, *obj.*
before, *adv.* 205/509
fore, *adv.* 95/971
more, *a. sing.* 95/970
more, *a. pl.* 205/508
evermore, *adv.*
afore, *adv.* 139/962
before, *adv.* 26/709
lore, *obl.* 26/712
more, *a. pl.* 139/964
sore, *adv.* 106/74
therfore, *adv.* 139/967
tore, *pp.* 106/75
fore, *adv.*
core, *obj.* 95/968
more, *a. sing.* 95/970
lore, *nom.*
afore, *adv.* 196/265
before, *adv.* 105/41
more, *a. sing.* 88/755
lore, *obl.*
before, *adv.* 26/709
evermore, *adv.* 26/711
more, *adv.*
alore (? afore), 4/80
before, *adv.* 189/58
more, *a. pl.* 189/60
more, *a. sing.*
core, *obj.* 95/968
fore, *adv.* 95/971
lore, *nom.* 88/756
sore, *a. pl.* 23/604
therfore, *adv.* 23/606
more, *a. pl.*
afore, *adv.* 139/962
before, *adv.* 189/58, 205/509
core, *obj.* 205/506
evermore, *adv.* 139/965
more, *adv.* 189/61
therfore, *adv.* 139/967
seore, *inf.*
therfore, *adv.* 153/118
sore, *a. pl.*
more, *a. sing.* 23/607
therfore, *adv.* 23/606
sore, *adv.*
evermore, *adv.* 106/72
tore, *pp.* 106/75
store, *obj.*
bore, *imper.* 190/85
therefore, *adv.*
bore, *inf.* 195/244
seore, *inf.* 153/119
therfore, *prep.*
afore, *adv.* 139/962
evermore, *adv.* 139/965
more, *a. sing.* 23/607
more, *a. pl.* 139/964
sore, *a. pl.* 23/604
tore, *pp.*
evermore, *adv.* 106/72
sore, *adv.* 106/74

-ored

bored, *pp.*
scored, *pp.* 126/626
scored, *pp.*
bored, *pp.* 126/624

-orgh

forgh, *obj.*
thorgh, *prep.* 150/36
thorgh, *prep.*
forgh, *obj.* 150/38

-orle (*see* -urle)

thorle, *imper.*
hurle, *inf.* 175/133

-orme

forme, *obl.*
  for me, 60/448

-orme is (*see* **-ormys**)

worme is
  wormys, *n. pl.* 138/945

-ormys (*see* **-orme is**)

wormys, *n. pl.*
  worme is, 138/946

-orn (*see* **-orne**)

aforn, *adv.*
  born, *pp.* 162/116
  lorn, *pp.* 162/117
  scorn, *nom.* 32/868
beforn, *adv.*
  lorn, *pp.* 29/796
  thorn, *obl.* 29/793
  upborn, *pp.* 206/538
born, *pp.*
  aforn, *adv.* 162/114
  lorn, *pp.* 162/117
lorn, *pp.*
  aforn, *adv.* 162/114
  beforn, *adv.* 29/795
  born, *pp.* 162/116
  thorn, *obl.* 29/793
scorn, *nom.*
  aforn, *adv.* 32/867
thorn, *obl.*
  beforn, *adv.* 29/795
  lorn, *pp.* 29/796
upborn, *pp.*
  *aforne, *adv.* 148/220
  beforn, *adv.* 206/539
  *borne, *pp.* 148/222

-orne (*see* **-orn, -ourne, -urne**)

aforne, *adv.*
  borne, *pp.* 49/138, 74/734, 148/222
  thorne, *obl.* 148/223
  torne, *pp.* 49/137
  *upborn, *pp.* 148/225
beforne, *adv.*
  corne, *obj.* 25/660
  corne, *obl.* 99/1079
  lorne, *pp.* 25/663, 140/13
  thorne, *obl.* 81/571
  torne, *pp.* 81/572, 161/81
  ylorne, *pp.* 161/182
  yshorne, *pp.* 140/12
borne, *inf.*
  corne, *obj.* 37/996
  lorne, *pp.* 37/999
borne, *pp.*
  aforne, *adv.* 49/135, 74/372, 148/220
  corne, *obl.* 68/198
  lorne, *pp.* 68/201
  thorne, *obl.* 148/223
  *torn, *pp.* 49/137
  *upborn, *pp.* 148/225
corne, *obl.*
  beforne, *adv.* 99/1081
  borne, *pp.* 68/200
  lorne, *pp.* 7/162, 68/201
corne, *obj.*
  beforne, *adv.* 25/663
  borne, *inf.* 37/998
  lorne, *pp.* 25/662, 37/999
lorne, *pp.*
  beforne, *adv.* 25/663, 140/10
  borne, *inf.* 37/998
  borne, *pp.* 68/200
  corne, *obj.* 25/660, 37/996
  corne, *obl.* 7/164, 68/198
  yshorne, *pp.* 140/12
scorne, *n. pl.*
  turne, *inf.* 154/146
thorne, *obl.*
  aforne, *adv.* 148/220
  beforne, *adv.* 81/569
  borne, *pp.* 148/222
  torne, *pp.* 81/572
  *upborn, *pp.* 148/225
torne, *pp.*
  aforne, *adv.* 49/135
  beforne, *adv.* 81/569, 161/79
  borne, *pp.* 49/138

thorne, *obl.* 81/571
ylorne, *pp.* 161/82
yorne, *adv.*
tourne, 17/448
ylorne, *pp.*
beforne, *adv.* 161/79
torne, *pp.* 161/81
yshorne, *pp.*
beforne, *adv.* 140/10
lorne, *pp.* 140/13

-orne is (*see* **-ornys**)

borne is
hornys, *n. pl.* 125/597
horne is, 125/600
corne is
bifornys, 159/43
horne is
hornys, *n. pl.* 125/597
borne is, 125/599

-ornes

bycornes, *n. pl.*
thornes, *n. pl.* 42/1162
thornes, *n. pl.*
bycornes, *n. pl.* 42/1161

-ornys (*see* **-orne is**)

bifornys, *adv.*
corne is, 159/45
hornys, *n. pl.*
borne is, 125/599
horne is, 125/600

-ose (*see* **-oos**)

chose, *pp.*
dispose, *inf.* 78/492
pose, *obj.* 78/495
close, *imper.*
disclose, *inf.* 56/331
repose, *imper.* 56/334
close, *inf.*
unclose, *inf.* 157/218
complose, *pp.*
nebulose, *a. sing.* 175/114
ose, *subj.* 175/116
dispose, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
*encloos, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 89/799
dispose, *imper.*
rose, *obl.* 156/204, 203/456
dispose, *inf.*
chose, *pp.* 78/494
close, *imper.* 56/333
pose, *obj.* 78/495
repose, *imper.* 56/334
lapidose, *a. pl.*
vermyculose, *a. sing.* 215/227
nebulose, *a. sing.*
complose, *pp.* 175/117
ose, *inf.* 175/116
oilderose, *obj.*
rose, *obl.* 156/211
ose, *inf.*
complose, *pp.* 175/117
nebulose, *a. sing.* 175/114
pose, *obj.*
chose, *pp.* 78/494
dispose, *inf.* 78/492
repose, *imper.*
close, *imper.* 56/333
disclose, *inf.* 56/331
rose, *obl.*
dispose, *imper.* 156/206, 203/458
oilderose, *obj.* 156/213
unclose, *inf.*
close, *inf.* 157/220
vermyculose, *a. sing.*
lapidose, *a. pl.* 215/225

-oste

coste, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
thoste, *obj.* 39/1077
thoste, *obj.*
coste, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 39/1078

-ote (*see* **-oote**)

dote, *inf.*
rote, *inf.* 28/750
frote, *imper.*
rote, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 33/886
throte, *obl.* 132/767

remote, *a. sing.*
boote, *nom.* 55/312, 150/44
roote, *obl.* 55/310, 150/46
rote, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
frote, *imper.* 33/883
rote, *inf.*
boote, *nom.* 212/138
dote, *inf.* 28/752
roote, *obl.* 212/135
throte, *obl.*
frote, *imper.* 132/765
wrote, *v.* 1 *s. pres.*
foothoote, *obl.* 52/228
hoote, *obl.* 52/226
wrote, *imper.*
roote, *obl.* 77/443
soote, *a. sing.* 77/446
wrote, *inf.*
foote, *obl.* 30/800
roote, *nom.* 30/803
ymmote, *imper.*
boote, *obj.* 108/110
roote, *obl.* 108/107

-ote is (*see* **-ootes**)

bote is
rootes, *n. pl.* 34/937

-oth

broth, *obj.*
seefroth, *nom.* 116/335
seefroth, *nom.*
broth, *obj.* 116/336

-othe

bothe, *adv.*
unclothe, *inf.* 167/90
bothe, *a. pl.*
lothe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 83/612
lothe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
bothe, *a. pl.* 83/610
unclothe, *inf.*
bothe, *adv.* 167/91

-other

Brother, *nom.*
other, *pron.* 117/384
brother, *obj.*
other, *pron.* 154/153, 210/104
other, *pron.*
Brother, *nom.* 117/385
brother, *obj.* 154/154, 210/105

-oubte (*see* **-oute**)

doubte, *obj.*
route, *obl.* 52/222
stoute, *a. pl.* 52/221

-ouell (*see* **-oule**)

shouell, *obj.*
*defoule, *imper.* 31/838
*oule, *obj.* 31/835

-ough

bough, *nom.*
plough, *obl.* 182/95
ynough, *adv.* 182/96
bough, *obj.*
slough, *obl.* 125/605
bough, *obl.*
ynough, *adv.* 75/413, 144/127
frough, *a. sing.*
tough, *adv.* 85/672
plough, *obl.*
bough, *nom.* 182/93
sough, *obl.* 19/515
tough, *a. sing.* 45/23, 50/173
ynough, *adv.* 19/516, 45/25, 50/170, 182/96
sough, *obl.*
plough, *obl.* 19/513
ynough, *adv.* 19/516
slough, *obl.*
bough, *obj.* 125/603
tough, *a. sing.*
plough, *obl.* 45/26, 50/172
ynough, *adv.* 45/25, 50/170
tough, *adv.*
frough, *a. sing.* 85/671
yo, *adv.* 15/402

ynough, *adv.*
bough, *nom.* 182/93
bough, *obl.* 75/412, 144/126
plough, *obl.* 19/513, 45/26, 50/172, 182/95
sough, *obl.* 19/515
tough, *a. sing.* 45/23, 50/173

-ought

besought, *pp.*
wrought, *pp.* 41/1107
bethought, *pp.*
brought, *pp.* 40/1083
wrought, *pp.* 40/1082
bought, *pp.*
nought, *obl.* 128/689
brought, *pp.*
bethought, *pp.* 40/1080
nought, *nom.* 26/696
sought, *pp.* 87/740
wrought, *pp.* 40/1082, 87/739
nought, *nom.*
brought, *pp.* 26/694
nought, *obl.*
bought, *pp.* 128/687
sought, *pp.* 88/766
wrought, *pp.* 49/155
sought, *pp.*
brought, *pp.* 87/737
nought, *obl.* 88/764
wrought, *pp.* 87/739
ywrought, *pp.* 82/589
wrought, *pp.*
besought, *pp.* 41/1109
bethought, *pp.* 40/1080
brought, *pp.* 40/1083, 87/737
nought, *obl.* 49/157
sought, *pp.* 87/740
ywrought, *pp.*
sought, *pp.* 82/591

-oule (*see* **-ouell**)

defoule, *imper.*
oule, *obj.* 31/835
*shouell, *obj.* 31/837
oule, *obj.*
*shouell, *obj.* 31/837
defoule, *imper.* 31/838

-oun (*see* **-on, -oune**)

castracioun, *nom.*
operacioun, *nom.* 162/115
correctioun, *obl.*
protectioun, *nom.* 139/936
emplastracioun, *obj.*
*insicion, *obj.* 161/90
jubilacioun, *obj.*
salvacioun, *obj.* 139/968
operacioun, *nom.*
castracioun, *nom.* 162/113
protectioun, *nom.*
correctioun, *obl.* 139/961
salvacioun, *obj.*
jubilacioun, *obj.* 139/966
septemtrioun, *obl.*
*doune, *adv.* 49/161

-ounde (*see* **-onde, -unde**)

abounde, *a. sing.*
rounde, *a. sing.* 98/1052
rounde, *a. pl.* 133/792
sounde, *a. pl.* 98/1055
abounde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
feconde, *a. pl.* 219/332
fecounde, *a. pl.* 86/707
*infecunde, *a. pl.* 25/667
rounde, *a. pl.* 25/670
rounde, *adv.* 104/10
abounde, *subj.*
fecounde, *a. sing.* 4/77
wounde, *obl.* 188/49
abounde, *inf.*
enrounde, *inf.* 147/209
fecounde, *a. pl.* 63/57, 71/285
founde, *pp.* 173/68
grounde, *obl.* 73/341, 147/208, 165/37, 173/65
infounde, *imper.* 220/363
rounde, *a. sing.* 165/39, 203/454
secounde, *a. sing.* 71/282, 73/340, 93/911

bounde, *pp.*
grounde, *pp.* 163/137
infounde, *imper.* 163/138
confounde, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
grounde, *obl.* 107/86
wounde, *obl.* 107/88
confounde, *subj.*
grounde, *obl.* 51/1132
yground, *pp.* 41/1129
confounde, *inf.*
grounde, *pp.* 90/813
grounde, *obl.* 73/335, 105/36
contounde, *imper.*
grounde, *pp.* 220/367
enrounde, *imper.*
grounde, *obl.* 56/344
enrounde, *inf.*
abounde, *inf.* 147/206
grounde, *obl.* 147/208
grounde, *pp.* 22/593
pounde, *n. pl.* 145/147
wounde, *obl.* 22/592
fecounde, *a. sing.*
abounde, *subj.* 4/76
fecounde, *a. pl.*
abounde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 86/706
abounde, *imper.* 63/59
abounde, *inf.* 71/284
infounde, *imper.* 97/1021, 122/510
secounde, *a. sing.* 71/282
founde, *imper.*
grounde, *pp.* 42/1135
founde, *pp.*
abounde, *inf.* 173/67
fecounde, *inf.* 71/275
grounde, *pp.* 36/981
grounde, *obl.* 89/790, 153/115, 173/65, 210/90
wounde, *obj.* 71/278
grounde, *pp.*
bounde, *pp.* 163/135
confounde, *inf.* 90/815
contounde, *imper.* 220/365
enrounde, *inf.* 22/590
founde, *imper.* 42/1137
founde, *pp.* 36/983
infounde, *imper.* 163/138, 205/518
secounde, *a. sing.* 205/511
wounde, *obl.* 22/592
grounde, *obl.*
abounde, *inf.* 73/338, 147/206, 165/40, 173/67
confounde, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 107/89
confounde, *subj.* 41/1131
confounde, *inf.* 73/336, 105/38
enrounde, *imper.* 56/346
enrounde, *inf.* 147/209
founde, *pp.* 89/791, 153/113, 173/68, 210/91
grounde, *obl.* 34/917
rounde, *a. sing.* 70/264, 174/96
rounde, *adv.* 69/230, 165/39
secounde, *a. sing.* 73/340
stounde, *obl.* 180/44
unbounde, *adv.* 158/21
wounde, *obj.* 70/263
wounde, *obl.* 70/258, 102/1154, 107/88
yground, *pp.* 41/1129, 174/95, 180/47
ywounde, *pp.* 68/216
infounde, *imper.*
abounde, *inf.* 220/364
bounde, *pp.* 163/135
fecounde, *a. pl.* 97/1022, 122/511
grounde, *pp.* 163/137
infounde, *inf.*
grounde, *pp.* 205/517
sounde, *a. pl.* 211/112
jocounde, *a. sing.*
redounde, *inf.* 205/504
pounde, *n. pl.*
enfounde, *inf.* 145/148
pounde, *obj.*
sounde, *adv.* 183/122
pounde, *obl.*
sounde, 118/413
redounde, *inf.*
jocounde, *a. sing.* 205/503
rounde, *a. sing.*
abounde, *a. sing.* 98/1054
abounde, *inf.* 203/455

grounde, *obl.* 70/261, 174/93
sounde, *a. pl.* 98/1055
wounde, *obj.* 70/263
ygrounde, *pp.* 174/95
rounde, *a. pl.*
abounde, *a. sing.* 133/791
abounde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 25/669
*infecunde, *a. pl.* 25/667
rounde, *adv.*
abounde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 104/8
abounde, *inf.* 165/40
grounde, *obl.* 69/231, 165/37
secounde, *a. sing.*
abounde, *inf.* 71/284, 73/338, 93/913
fecounde, *a. pl.* 71/285
grounde, *obl.* 73/341
sounde, *a. pl.*
abounde, *a. sing.* 98/1054
infounde, *inf.* 211/111
rounde, *a. sing.* 98/1052
sounde, *adv.*
pounde, *obl.* 118/412
pounde, *obj.* 183/120
stounde, *obl.*
grounde, *obl.* 180/46
ygrounde, *pp.* 180/47
unbounde, *adv.*
grounde, *obl.* 158/20
wounde, *obj.*
feconde, *inf.* 71/275
founde, *pp.* 71/277
grounde, *obl.* 70/261
rounde, *a. sing.* 70/264
yfounde, *pp.* 153/126
wounde, *obl.*
abounde, *subj.* 188/48
confounde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 107/89
enrounde, *inf.* 22/590
grounde, *pp.* 22/593
grounde, *obl.* 70/259, 102/1155, 107/86
yfounde, *pp.*
wounde, *obj.* 153/125
ygrounde, *pp.*
confounde, *subj.* 41/1131
grounde, *obl.* 41/1132, 174/93, 180/46
rounde, *a. sing.* 174/96
stounde, *obl.* 180/44
ywounde, *pp.*
grounde, *obl.* 68/217

-oune (*see* **-onne, -oun**)

doune, *adv.*
*septemtrioun, *obl.* 49/160
umviroune, *pp*
*sonne, *obl.* 13/326
*conne, *subj.* 13/327

-oung (*see* **-onnge**)

young, *a. pl.*
*tonnge, *obl.* 26/692

-ounge (*see* **-onge**)

dounge, *inf.*
spronge, *pp.* 125/584 180/24,
dounge, *nom.*
yonge, *a. pl.* 28/759
dounge, *obj.*
amonge, *adv.* 107/100
flonge, *pp.* 179/11
longe, *a. sing.* 192/134
stronge, *a. pl.* 107/102
wronge, *obj.* 179/12
wronge, *pp.* 50/185
dounge, *obl.*
amonge, *prep.* 67/164
clonge, *a. sing.* 55/319
longe, *obl.* 195/238
longe, *inf.* 87/745
longe, *a. sing.* 94/927, 96/994, 115/310, 138/949
longe, *a. pl.* 84/662
longe, *adv.* 55/320, 116/332
stronge, *a. sing.* 51/201, 51/215
umbiyonge, *v.* 3 *pl. sing.* 51/214
umbiyonge, *inf.* 119/437
wronge, *adv.* 115/312
yonge, *a. sing.* 214/196

yonge, *a. pl.* 51/200, 84/663
yspronge, *pp.* 191/118
strounge, *a. sing.*
dounge, *obl.* 51/198, 51/212
umbiyonge, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 51/214
yonge, *a. pl.* 51/200

-ount

grount, *obl.*
sount, *a. sing.* 176/154
sount, *a. sing.*
grount, *obl.* 176/153

-our

flour, *obj.*
humour, *obl.* 191/129
flour, *obl.*
licour, *obl.* 33/897
humour, *obl.*
flour, *obj.* 191/127
licour, *obl.*
flour, *obl.* 33/899

-oure

beshoure, *subj.*
floure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 149/9
houre, *nom.* 149/11
coloure, *nom.*
socoure, *inf.* 91/836
coloure, *obl.*
soure, *a. pl.* 128/682
Floure, *nom.*
honoure, *nom.* 163/148
floure, *obj.*
floure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 152/78
floure, *obl.*
houre, *nom.* 81/568
floure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
beshoure, *subj.* 149/12
floure, *obj.* 152/80
honoure, *obl.* 54/298
houre, *nom.* 149/11
socoure, *imper.* 54/299
houre, *nom.*
beshoure, *subj.* 149/12
floure, *obl.* 81/570
floure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 149/9
houre, *obl.*
laboure, *obl.* 1/14
licoure, *obl.* 178/200
soure, *a. sing.* 178/198
honoure, *nom.*
floure, *nom.* 163/150
honoure, *obl.*
floure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 54/296
socoure, *imper.* 54/299
laboure, *obl.*
houre, *obl.* 1/13
licoure, *obl.*
houre, *obl.* 178/201
soure, *a. sing.* 178/198
myrroure, *obl.*
socoure, *imper.* 36/978
terroure, *obj.* 36/977
odoure, *obl.*
socoure, *inf.* 138/948
soure, *a. pl.* 138/950
soure, *a. sing.*
houre, *obl.* 178/201
licoure, *obl.* 178/200
soure, *a. pl.*
odoure, *obl.* 138/951
socoure, *inf.* 138/948
socoure, *imper.*
floure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 54/296
honoure, *obl.* 54/298
myrroure, *obl.* 36/975
terroure, *obj.* 36/977
socoure, *inf.*
coloure, *nom.* 91/834
odoure, *obl.* 138/951
soure, *a. pl.* 138/950
soure, *a. pl.*
coloure, *obl.* 128/680
terroure, *obj.*
myrroure, *obl.* 36/975
socoure, *imper.* 36/978

-oured

coloured, *pp.*
discloured, *pp.* 134/816
socoured, *pp.* 197/280
discloured, *pp.*
coloured, *pp.* 134/814

socoured, *pp.*
coloured, *pp.* 197/279

-oure is (*see* **-oures**)

floure is
floures, *n. pl.* 37/1017
socoure is,[1] 37/1019
honoure is
houres, *n. pl.* 10/244
socoure is[1]
floures, *n. pl.* 37/1017
floure is, 37/1020

-oures (*see* **-oure is**)

floures, *n. pl.*
socoure is,[1] 37/1019
floure is, 37/1020
houres, *n. pl.*
honoure is, 10/245

-ourme

confourme, *imper.*
fourme, *nom.* 157/231
fourme, *nom.*
confourme, *imper.* 157/230
fourme, *imper.*
refourme, *inf.* 83/637
refourme, *inf.*
fourme, *imper.* 83/636

-ourmed

confourmed, *pp.*
fourmed, *pp.* 121/482
fourmed, *pp.*
confourmed, *pp.* 121/483

-ourne (*see* **-orne**)

tourne
yorne, *adv.* 17/447

-ous

argillous, *a. sing.*
glareous, *a. sing.* 121/497
glareous, *a. sing*
argillous, *a. sing.* 121/496

-oute (*see* **-oubte**)

aboute, *adv.*
aroute, *adv.* 94/944
doute, *nom.* 30/805, 36/973, 76/420
doute, *obl.* 116/353
doute, *inf.* 55/302
oute, *adv.* 31/852
route, *obj.* 31/851
spoute, *inf.* 40/1097
stoute, *a. pl.* 23/630
withoute, *adv.* 33/888, 74/367, 92/869
withoute, *prep.* 40/1094
aboute, *prep.*
oute, *adv.* 83/623
aroute, *adv.*
aboute, *adv.* 94/945
doute, *nom.*
aboute, *adv.* 30/804, 36/972, 76/419
oute, *adv.* 156/209
doute, *obl.*
aboute, *adv.* 116/351
doute, *inf.*
aboute, *adv.* 55/304
oute, *adv.*
aboute, *adv.* 31/849
aboute, *prep.* 83/622
doute, *nom.* 156/210
route, *obj.* 31/851
route, *obj.*
aboute, *adv.* 31/849
oute, *adv.* 31/852
route, *obl.*
doubte, *obj.* 52/219
stoute, *a. pl.* 52/221
spoute, *inf.*
aboute, *adv.* 40/1096
withoute, *prep.* 40/1094
stoute, *a. pl.*
aboute, *adv.* 23/629
doute, *obj.* 52/219
route, *obl.* 52/222

[1] *Printed* socond is.

withoute, *adv.*
aboute, *adv.* 33/889, 74/36, 92/871
withoute, *prep.*
aboute, *adv.* 40/1096
spoute, *inf.* 40/1097

-outh

mouth, *obl.*
south, *obl.* 209/62
south, *obj.*
mouth, *obl.* 209/63

-outhe

couthe, *a. pl.*
mouthe, *obj.* 39/1062
southe, *obl.* 39/1059
mouthe, *obj.*
couthe, *a. pl.* 39/1061
southe, *obl.* 39/1059
southe, *obl.*
couthe, *a. pl.* 39/1061
mouthe, *obj.* 39/1062

-ove

above, *adv.*
love, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 8/197, 56/337, 83/611, 165/29
remove, *inf.* 83/614
hove, *inf.*
shove, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 36/976
love, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
above, 8/199, 56/339, 83/613, 165/31
remove, *inf.* 83/614
remove, *inf.*
above, *adv.* 83/613
love, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 83/611
shove, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
hove, *inf.* 36/974

-oved

admoved, *pp.*
moved, *pp.* 11/274
moved, *pp.*
admoved, *pp.* 11/276

-oves

droves, *obj.*
groves, *n. pl.* 134/827
groves, *n. pl.*
droves, *obj.* 134/826

-owe

alowe, *imper.*
growe, *inf.* 71/281
avowe, *inf.*
overflowe, *inf.* 42/1143
plowe, *inf.* 42/1146
bestowe, *imper.*
growe, *inf.* 45/39
lowe, *adv.* 160/68
sowe, *inf.* 45/37, 209/71
sowe, *pp.* 160/65
blowe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
slowe, *a. pl.* 82/607
sowe, *inf.* 82/604
blowe, *subj.*
sowe, *pp.* 187/1
bowe, *obl.*
growe, *inf.* 76/424
trowe, *inf.* 76/425
enowe, *adv.*
growe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 6/128
mowe, *subj.* 6/131
flowe, *inf.*
growe, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 195/223
growe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
enowe, *adv.* 6/130
flowe, *inf.* 195/224
knowe, *inf.* 80/530
mowe, *subj.* 6/131
sowe, *imper.* 80/538, 193/186
sowe, *inf.* 10/260, 80/527, 80/545, 114/286, 165/32
sowe, *pp.* 81/576, 122/503, 187/10, 193/185
strowe, *inf.* 165/33
throwe, *imper.* 85/689
throwe, *inf.* 81/579
ynowe, *adv.* 130/729
growe, *subj.*
lowe, *adv.* 108/130
sowe, *inf.* 114/295

sowe, *pp.* 108/128
ynowe, *adv.* 23/617
growe, *inf.*
alowe, *imper.* 71/283
bestowe, *imper.* 45/40
bowe, *obl.* 76/422
knowe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 7/166
lowe, *adv.* 141/37, 183/107, 212/153
mowe, *subj.* 51/199
overthrowe, *subj.* 149/20
owe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 149/5
plowe, *imper.* 217/281
plowe, *inf.* 45/22
rowe, *nom.* 168/111
sowe, *v.* 3. *pl. pres.* 97/1029
sowe, *imper.* 80/547, 84/657
sowe, *subj.* 62/48
sowe, *inf.* 45/37, 110/174, 140/9, 142/59, 213/186, 216/267
sowe, *pp.* 7/163, 62/22, 79/510, 84/646, 106/50, 106/63, 114/280, 128/686, 143/101, 149/2, 165/27, 172/29, 181/67, 184/135, 187/15, 213/176
strowe, *imper.* 213/187
throwe, *imper.* 143/90, 143/104, 180/43
throwe, *pp.* 142/61, 181/68, 183/109, 184/138, 192/151
trowe, *inf.* 76/425
ysowe, *pp.* 54/286, 86/699, 120/456, 143/87, 184/155, 192/149
ythrowe, *imper.* 84/649
growe, *pp.*
overthrowe, *inf.* 164/10
ynowe, *adv.* 52/231
howe, *adv.*
nowe, *adv.* 98/1038, 106/64
prowe, *nom.* 98/1040
knowe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
growe, *inf.* 7/165
sowe, *pp.* 7/163
knowe, *inf.*
growe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 80/529
sowe, *inf.* 80/527
lowe, *adv.*
bestowe, *imper.* 160/67
growe, *subj.* 108/131
growe, *inf.* 141/39, 183/110, 212/154
sowe, *pp.* 108/128, 160/65
throwe, *pp.* 183/109
mowe, *subj.*
enowe, *adv.* 6/130
growe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 6/128
growe, *inf.* 51/197
nowe, *adv.*
howe, *adv.* 98/1041, 106/66
prowe, *nom.* 98/1040
overblowe, *pp.*
sowe, *inf.* 30/306
overflowe, *inf.*
avowe, *inf.* 42/1145
plowe, *inf.* 42/1146
overgrowe, *pp.*
rowe, *a. sing.* 150/31
sowe, *inf.* 9/218
overthrowe, *subj.*
growe, *inf.* 149/21
overthrowe, *inf.*
growe, *pp.* 164/8
owe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
growe, *inf.* 149/4
sowe, *pp.* 149/2
plowe, *imper.*
growe, *inf.* 217/283
plowe, *inf.*
avowe, *inf.* 42/1145
growe, *inf.* 45/24
overflowe, *inf.* 42/1143
rowe, *a. pl.* 160/53
rowe, *inf.* 160/54
prowe, *nom.*
howe, *adv.* 98/1041
nowe, *adv.* 98/1038
rowe, *nom.*
growe, *inf.* 168/112
rowe, *a. sing.*
overgrowe, *pp.* 150/29
rowe, *a. pl.*
plowe, *inf.* 160/51
rowe, *inf.* 160/54

rowe, *inf.*
plowe, *inf.* 160/51
rowe, *a. pl.* 160/53
sowe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
growe, *inf.* 97/1028
sowe, *imper.*
growe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 80/539, 193/183
growe, *inf.* 80/549, 84/658
sowe, *pp.* 193/185
throwe, *inf.* 180/36
sowe, *subj.*
growe, *inf.* 62/49
sowe, *inf.*
bestowe, *imper.* 45/40, 209/73
blowe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 82/606
growe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 10/262, 80/529, 80/546, 114/287, 165/30
growe, *subj.* 114/297
growe, *inf.* 45/39, 110/175, 140/11, 142/62, 213/184, 216/269
knowe, *inf.* 80/530
overblowe, *pp.* 30/808
overgrowe, *pp.* 9/220
slowe, *a. pl.* 82/607
strowe, *imper.* 213/187
throwe, *inf.* 7/175
throwe, *pp.* 142/61, 179/20
sowe, *pp.*
bestowe, *imper.* 160/67
blowe, *subj.* 187/3
growe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 122/504, 165/30, 187/8, 193/183, 81/578
growe, *subj.* 108/131
growe, *inf.* 7/165, 62/24, 79/511, 84/648, 106/52, 106/62, 114/279, 128/685, 143/103, 149/4, 165/28, 172/31, 181/65, 184/137, 187/17, 213/178
knowe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 7/166
lowe, *adv.* 108/130, 166/68
owe, *v.* 3 *pr. pl.* 149/5
sowe, *imper.* 193/186
sowe, *inf.* 165/32
strowe, *inf.* 207/3
throwe, *imper.* 143/104, 179/10
throwe, *inf.* 45/45, 81/579, 184/143
throwe, *pp.* 181/68, 184/134, 191/126
ungrowe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 98/1046
ythrowe, *imper.* 84/649
slowe, *a. pl.*
blowe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 82/606
sowe, *inf.* 82/604
strowe, *imper.*
growe, *inf.* 213/184
sowe, *inf.* 213/186
strowe, *inf.*
sowe, *pp.* 207/1
throwe, *imper.*
growe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 85/687
growe, *inf.* 143/89, 143/103, 180/45
sowe, *pp.* 143/101, 179/8
ysowe, *pp.* 148/87
throwe, *inf.*
growe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 81/578
sowe, *imper.* 180/38
sowe, *inf.* 7/155
sowe, *pp.* 45/43, 81/576, 184/141
throwe, *pp.*
growe, *inf.* 142/62, 181/65, 183/110, 184/137, 192/152
lowe, *adv.* 183/107
sowe, *inf.* 142/59, 179/21
sowe, *pp.* 181/67, 184/135, 191/125
ysowe, *pp.* 192/149
trowe, *inf.*
bowe, *obl.* 76/422
growe, *inf.* 76/424
ungrowe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
sowe, *pp.* 98/1044
ynowe, *adv.*
growe, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 130/728
growe, *subj.* 23/619
growe, *pp.* 52/230

ysowe, *pp.*
growe, *inf.* 54/287, 86/700, 120/458, 143/89, 184/157, 192/152
throwe, *imper.* 143/90
throwe, *pp.* 192/151
ythrowe, *imper.*
growe, *inf.* 84/648
sowe, *pp.* 84/646

-owed

alowed, *pp.*
plowed, *pp.* 47/83
plowed, *pp.*
alowed, *pp.* 47/84

-oweth

soweth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
throweth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 32/855
throweth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
soweth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 32/857

-u (*see* **-eu**)

superflu, *a. pl.*
greu, *v.* 3 *pl. pt.* 168/119

-uce

juce, *obl.*
letuce, *obl.* 51/204
letuce, *obl.*
juce, *obl.* 51/206

-ucke

crucke, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
plucke, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 51/209
plucke, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
crucke, 51/210

-ude

altitude, *obl.*
longitude, *obj.* 167/80
conclude, *subj.*
rude, *a. pl.* 176/146
conclude, *inf.*
latitude, *obl.* 176/135
rude, *a. pl.* 176/137
crassitude, *obl.*
longitude, *obj.* 119/431
rude, *a. pl.* 119/432
delude, *subj.*
multitude, *nom.* 147/203
disclude, *inf.*
magnitude, *obl.* 152/83
enclude, *imper.*
latitude, *obl.* 174/92
magnitude, *obl.* 39/1066
reclude, *imper.* 39/1069
enclude, *inf.*
exclude, *inf.* 95/966
magnitude, *obl.* 117/358, 161/80
teneritude, *nom.* 154/157
exclude, *imper.*
magnitude, *nom.* 134/815
similitude, *obl.* 134/818
exclude, *inf.*
enclude, *inf.* 95/965
include, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 102/1145
similitude, *obj.* 102/1143
include, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
exclude, *inf.* 102/1146
similitude, *obj.* 102/1143
latitude, *obl.*
conclude, *inf.* 176/138
enclude, *imper.* 174/94
rude, *a. pl.* 176/137
longitude, *obj.*
altitude, *obl.* 167/78
crassitude, *obl.* 119/429
rude, *a. pl.* 119/432
magnitude, *nom.*
exclude, *imper.* 134/817
similitude, *obl.* 134/818
magnitude, *obl.*
enclude, *imper.* 39/1068
enclude, *inf.* 117/360, 161/78
reclude, *imper.* 39/1069
magnitude, *obj.*
disclude, *inf.* 152/84
multitude, *nom.*
delude, *subj.* 147/204
reclude, *imper.*
enclude, *imper.* 39/1068
magnitude, *obl.* 39/1066
rude, *a. pl.*
conclude, *subj.* 176/147
conclude, *inf.* 176/138

crassitude, *obl.* 119/429
latitude, *obl.* 176/135
longitude, *obj.* 119/431
similitude, *obl.*
exclude, *imper.* 134/817
magnitude, *nom.* 134/815
similitude, *obj.*
exclude, *inf.* 102/1146
include, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 102/1145
teneritude, *nom.*
enclude, *inf.* 154/155

-ue (*see* -ewe)

pursue, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
eschewe, *inf.* 34/923

-ued

hued, *pp.*
hued, *pp.* 133/808, 133/811
skued, *pp.* 133/810
skued, *pp.*
hued, *pp.* 133/808, 133/811

-uge

huge, *adv.*
ruge, *n. pl.* 130/704
ruge, *n. pl.*
huge, *adv.* 130/702

-ulle (*see* -ole, -olle)

fulle, *a. pl.*
wolle, *subj.* 29/1067
fulle, *adv.*
pulle, *inf.* 93/896
wole, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 167/82
wolle, *obl.* 57/373, 167/79
wolle, *obj.* 154/139
wolle, *subj.* 57/375
pulle, *inf.*
fulle, *adv.* 93/895
wolle, *subj.* 53/251

-uls

huls, *inf.*
puls, *obl.* 160/55
puls, *obl.*
huls, *inf.* 160/56

-ume

assume, *imper.*
consume, *subj.* 198/314
consume, *subj.*
assume, *imper.* 198/315

-umme (*see* -ome)

gumme, *obj.*
summe, *a. pl.* 215/244
humme, *subj.*
*some, *nom.* 162/121
summe, *subj.* 162/123
summe, *subj.*
humme, *subj.* 162/124
*some, *nom.* 162/121
summe, *a. pl.*
gumme, *obj.* 215/245

-unde (*see* -ounde)

infecunde, *a. pl.*
*abounde, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 25/669
*rounde, *a. pl.* 25/670

-under (*see* -onder)

under, *adv.*
asonder, *adv.* 11/269, 39/1058, 49/144, 53/272, 92/882, 144/116
sonder, *adv.* 30/799
sonder, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 49/145
thonder, *subj.* 111/203

-ure

admysure, *obl.*
cure, *obj.* 136/876
assure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
cure, *obj.* 146/188
pasture, *obl.* 146/187
assure, *inf.*
dure, *inf.* 95/947
geniture, *nom.* 136/889
mesure, *obl.* 9/212
sure, *a. sing.* 95/949
ure, *obl.* 9/215
culture, *obj.*
cure, *obj.* 84/654
nature, *obl.* 2/20
sure, *a. sing.* 124/577

cure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
cure, *nom.* 198/311
cure, *inf.*
lesure, *obl.* 134/825
nature, *obl.* 91/842, 134/822, 193/176
sure, *a. sing.* 212/136
sure, *a. pl.* 11/286
ure, *inf.* 91/845
cure, *nom.*
cure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 198/309
cure, *obl.*
endure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 58/387
endure, *inf.* 87/730
lesure, *obl.* 87/733
mesure, *obl.* 21/558
obscure, *a. sing.* 21/555
sure, *a. sing.* 58/389
cure, *obj.*
admyssure, *obl.* 136/875
assure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 146/185
culture, *obj.* 84/652
nature, *obl.* 5/106, 29/778
pasture, *obl.* 146/187
pure, *a. sing.* 190/97
pure, *a. pl.* 134/840
sure, *a. pl.* 120/449
curvature, *nom.*
sure, *a. sing.* 208/35
dure, *a. sing.*
thure, *obl.* 201/412
dure, *inf.*
assure, *inf.* 95/950
pure, *a. sing.* 124/571
sure, *a. sing.* 95/949
sure, *a. pl.* 124/572
dure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
impure, *a. sing.* 12/303
sure, *a. sing.* 12/305
endure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
cure, *obl.* 58/390
measure, *obj.* 55/326
pure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 55/327
sure, *a. sing.* 58/389
sure, *a. pl.* 212/157
endure, *subj.*
nature, *obl.* 3/44
pure, *a. pl.* 3/47
endure, *inf.*
cure, *obl.* 87/732
feture, *obj.* 131/731, 166/70
lesure, *obl.* 87/733
mature, *a. sing.* 163/134
mesure, *obl.* 63/53
nature, *obj.* 63/51, 131/733
pure, *a. sing.* 37/995
pure, *a. pl.* 197/301
sure, *adv.* 122/525
feture, *obj.*
endure, *inf.* 131/734
nature, *obl.* 131/733
feture, *obl.*
endure, *inf.* 166/69
geniture, *nom.*
assure, *inf.* 136/890
impure, *a. sing.*
dure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 12/306
sure, *a. sing.* 12/305
lesure, *obl.*
cure, *obl.* 87/732, 134/824
endure, *inf.* 87/730
nature, *nom.* 134/822
mature, *a. sing.*
endure, *inf.* 163/136
mature, *a. pl.*
pure,[1] *a. pl.* 90/830
sure, *a. pl.* 90/831
mesure, *nom.*
sure, *a. pl.* 159/38
mesure, *obj.*
endure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 55/324
pure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 55/327
sure, *a. pl.* 178/192
mesure, *obl.*
assure, *inf.* 9/214
cure, *obl.* 21/557
endure, *inf.* 63/54
mysseaventure, *nom.* 12/312

[1] *Printed* peres.

nature, *obl.* 103/1171
nature, *obj.* 63/51
obscure, *a. sing.* 21/555
recure, *subj.* 12/313
undure, *obl.* 103/1174
ure, *obl.* 9/215
mysseaventure, *nom.*
mesure, *obl.* 12/310
recure, *subj.* 12/313
nature, *nom.*
cure, *inf.* 134/824
lesure, *obl.* 134/825
pure, *inf.* 219/350
sure, *a. sing.* 197/294
nature, *obj.*
endure, *inf.* 63/54
mesure, *obl.* 63/53
sure, *a. sing.* 200/374
nature, *obl.*
culture, *obj.* 2/21
cure, *obl.* 5/108, 29/780
cure, *inf.* 91/844, 193/178
endure, *subj.* 3/46
endure, *inf.* 131/734
feture, *obj.* 131/731
mesure, *obl.* 103/1173
pure, *a. pl.* 3/47
undure, *obl.* 103/1174
ure, *inf.* 91/845
obscure, *a. sing.*
cure, *obl.* 21/557
mesure, *obl.* 21/558
sure, *a. pl.* 186/196
pasture, *obl.*
assure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 146/185
cure, *obj.* 146/188
pure, *a. sing.*
cure, *obj.* 190/98
dure, *inf.* 124/569
endure, *inf.* 37/997
sure, *a. pl.* 124/572
pure, *a. pl.*
cure, *obj.* 134/841
endure, *subj.* 3/46
endure, *inf.* 197/300
mature,[1] *a. pl.* 90/828
nature, *obl.* 3/44
sure,[1] *a. pl.* 90/831
pure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
endure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 55/324
mesure, *obj.* 55/326
pure, *inf.*
nature, *nom.* 219/349
ympure, *a. sing.* 201/402
purpure, *a. sing.*
sure, *a. sing.* 133/806
recure, *subj.*
mesure, *obl.* 12/310
mysseaventure, *nom.* 12/312
structure, *obl.*
sure, *a. sing.* 176/136
sure, *a. sing.*
assure, *inf.* 95/950
culture, *obj.* 124/575
cure, *obl.* 58/390
cure, *inf.* 212/134
curvature, *nom.* 208/34
dure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 12/306
dure, *inf.* 95/947
endure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 58/387
impure, *a. sing.* 12/303
nature, *nom.* 197/293
nature, *obj.* 200/372
purpure, *a. sing.* 133/805
structure, *obl.* 176/134
sure, *a. pl.*
cure, *obj.* 120/451
cure, *inf.* 11/287
dure, *inf.* 124/569
endure, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 212/155
mature, *a. pl.* 90/828
mesure, *nom.* 159/36
mesure, *obj.* 178/190
obscure, *a. sing.* 186/195
pure, *a. sing.* 124/571
pure,[1] *a. pl.* 90/830
sure, *adv.*
endure, *inf.* 122/524

[1] *Printed* peres.

thure, *obl.*
dure, *a. sing.* 201/413
undure, *obl.*
mesure, *obl.* 103/1173
nature, *obl.* 103/1171
ure, *obl.*
assure, *obl.* 9/214
mesure, *obl.* 9/212
ure, *inf.*
cure, *inf.* 91/844
nature, *obl.* 91/842
ympure, *a. sing.*
pure, *inf.* 201/400

-ured

endured, *pp.*
pured, *pp.* 220/360
pured, *pp.*
endured, *pp.* 220/358

-urle (*see* **-orle**)

hurle, *inf.*
thorle, *imper.* 175/132

-urne (*see* **-orne**)

turne, *inf.*
scorne, *n. pl.* 154/147

-us

Apuleius, *n. pr.*
thus, *adv.* 34/920
Radius, *n. pr.*
thus, *adv.* 77/459
us, *pron.* 77/460
thus, *adv.*
Apuleius, *n. pr.* 34/918
Radius, *nom. pr.* 77/457
us, *pron.* 77/460
us, *pron.*
Radius, *n. pr.* 77/457
thus, *adv.* 77/459

-use

excluse, *pp.*
refuse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 217/277
use, *inf.* 217/275
excuse, *inf.*
excuse, *imper.* 215/229
refuse, *imper.* 215/228
excuse, *imper.*
excuse, *inf.* 215/226
refuse, *imper.* 215/228
infuse, *pp.*
use, *inf.* 198/322
recluse, *obj.*
use, *inf.* 218/307
refuse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.*
excluse, *pp.* 217/278
use, *inf.* 217/275
refuse, *imper.*
excuse, *imper.* 215/229
excuse, *inf.* 215/226
refuse, *inf.*
use, *inf.* 201/398
use, *inf.*
excluse, *pp.* 217/278
infuse, *pp.* 198/321
recluse, *obj.* 218/308
refuse, *v.* 3 *pl. pres.* 217/277
refuse, *inf.* 201/399

-used

excused, *pp.*
used, *pp.* 16/421
used, *pp.*
excused, *pp.* 16/423

-useth

enfuseth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
useth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 181/50
useth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.*
enfuseth, *v.* 3 *s. pres.* 181/52

-utte

cutte, *imper.*
putte, *inf.* 56/353
putte, *inf.*
cutte, *imper.* 56/351

NOTE ON THE RYME INDEX.

The Ryme Index to "Palladius on Husbondrie" here printed was originally begun by the late Rev. Barton Lodge, the Editor of the text. But little, however, was completed at the time of his death, and the work was then taken up by Mr. Henry Cromie, already well known for his Chaucer ryme index. Unfortunately, in the summer of last year, his health gave way, and he was in consequence compelled to give up literary work for a time, and the task was passed over to me. Mr. Cromie had, however, before his illness, prepared a considerable portion of the work for the press, and my share was proportionately lightened, being confined to the arranging of some of the later slips under their proper heads and the seeing the sheets through the press.

In carrying out the notice printed at the beginning of the ryme index as to incorrect or apparently incorrect rymes, the scribe's spelling was taken as the criterion. Experience, however, has convinced me that this was a mistake, for his extreme carelessness and his inconsistency in the use of the final *-e*[1] have completely spoilt many rymes

[1] At the same time it is only fair to the scribe to draw attention to Mr. Lodge's note at the beginning of the text, as it is quite possible that the curls or flourishes which he has disregarded in printing the text, may really have been "marks of contraction," and have represented, in some cases at least, a final *-e*. Moreover, it will be seen from Mr. Lodge's *Corrigenda* that the omission of the final *-e* is in many cases the fault of neither the author nor the scribe. The existence of this list of corrections was unfortunately not known to me until the greater number of the sheets of the Ryme Index had passed through the press, and its discovery necessitates some alterations in the Index which will be found pointed out at the end of Mr. Lodge's list.

which, as the author himself wrote them, were in all probability perfect. Most of these have been pointed out in the footnotes.

A few notes on Mr. Lodge's Introduction, etc., mainly by Mr. Henry Nicol, are here subjoined.

INTRODUCTION.

Page xii. *Boon*, bones, is not an *-n* plural. *Eyon* is an *-n* plural, not an *-er-en*.

The instances cited of supposed plurals of nouns in *-e* appear to be all singulars; it is a point of syntax, not inflexion.

Page xiii. There is no omission of *of* in the phrases given; as Professor Zupitza has pointed out in Sir Guy; they are remains of the old genitive construction, of which numerous instances might be adduced.

Page xiv. Adjective with *-es* in the plural. This appears very doubtful; *clennes* is not the plural of *clean*, but the noun *cleanness*. See Chaucer, Prologue, 505; the *Catholicon Anglicum* gives "Clennes; *honestas*, *puritas*," etc. *Eschew* is itself a very good adjective; O. French *eschiu*, "*Eschevé;* eschewed, shunned, avoided."—Cotgrave.

Page xv. *Bette* and *mo* are distinct from *better* and *more* in Old English.

Page xvii. *-liche* is not the original form of *-ly;* they are independent outcomes of *-līce*.

Page xviii. It is not that *to* has been "omitted before the infinitive," but *to* not inserted.

"*To* redundant before the imperative:" this seems doubtful, may it not be the intensitive use of the prefix *to?* See the note to 4/74.

Page xix. Nominative absolute. Is it the nominative? The first of the examples appears doubtful: "lycoure shed" may be the objective after the verb up-drie. In the fourth, *thaire* may, as elsewhere, mean *where*.

Mr. Lodge has entirely omitted to point out that the translator's English is full of Latin constructions; and that in consequence the word-order, etc., are frequently quite unnatural. A large proportion, too, of the words are Latin.

NOTES.

Page 221 : 2/23. *Wholesome* was so spelt because people pronounced it with *wh-*, a *w* having developed from the labial vowel, as in *whore*, etc. It afterwards went into *h* as it did in *who*, *whoop*, etc.

Page 222 : 15/400. "In . . . . standard speech the final guttural was no doubt silent." Just the speech in which we know, from the 16th century grammarians, that it was not silent.

15/402. "Yo;" query if not a scribal error for *yno*, sufficiently.

18/463. *Grece* (plural of *gre*, a step) is in Richardson, with several examples. *Greece* in Bacon is one.

Page 223 : 50/172. "It would seem as if the pronunciation . . . . varied with the spelling." Rather the spelling varies with the pronunciation.

Page 225 : 69/236. Mr. Nicol proposes to read "maketh the" (thrive) for "ains the."

Page 226 : 84/656. *Synk* for *cinc* (*cinq* is a false modern French spelling) is no more grotesque than *search* for *cercher*.

Page 228 : 121/472. (*Nach-*)*ahmen* comes from O. French *aesmer* (whence English *aim*); and is not old Teutonic at all. What *harme* here does mean it seems impossible to say; probably there is some error on the part of the scribe.

Page 229 : 153/129. It seems more probable that the *first*, not the *second*, syllable of the last word of the line is wanting. Query read *temperate* for *ther ate ?*

GLOSSARY.

Atteroppes, read Attercoppes.

Browsty : reference should be 219/344.

Burgyne: reference should be 55/307.
Cannibe: reference is wrong.
Caprify, read Caprifie: reference should be 125/592.
Cave upon: *dele* the comma between these words.
Chaunging: the reference is wrong; read 7/163.
Cloft, 89/795: omitted: probably an error for *alofte* or *olofte*.
Couthe, could: *dele* the *could:* the reference should be 39/1061.
Entere: reference should be 11/279.
Ereither: for 397/75, read 75/397.
Foolde: references should be 37/1021, 88/770.
Medessyng, read Medissyng: reference should be 29/797.
Pastyne, 210/86: read Pastyn.
P'ymnent, read P'mynent.
Portulake, Lat. *pursulain*. The English is *purslain*, Lat. *portulaca*.
Pike, 186/194: *dele*.
Stanry, 86/701: read Stannry, 86/708.
Sterve is O. E. *steorfan* (cognate with G. *sterben*).
Stulpes: the reference should be 32/1054.
Teetc, read Tecte.
There, thereas: in second line omit *thou*.
Tort: reference should be 107/83; add 159/33.

S. J. H.

CORRIGENDA.

The Editor laments to find so many instances of incorrectness—

> "quas aut incuria fudit
> Aut humana parum cavit natura."

He can only point them out, and beg the benignant reader to amend them with his pen. Many of them relate to the final *e*.—B. L.

2/23, *read* hoole, stande.
2/29, ,, depe are noone.
2/31, ,, wele.
3/40, ,, smelle.
3/53, ,, swelle.
3/56, ,, doubte.
3/62, ,, and.
3/63, ,, noone.
5/105, ,, espie.
5/111, ,, therfore.
7/153, ,, sayen.
8/184, ,, uppe.
8/189, ,, tourne.
8/193, ,, lande.
8/200, ,, lande.
9/235, the 2nd "seed" should have the final *e*.
9/236, *read* greyne.
10/254, ,, maner.
10/260, ,, trymenstre.
11/281, ,, beye.
11/291, ,, fresshe.
12/303, ,, wilt.
12/314, *read* atte.
12/315, ,, grounde.
13/335, ,, tymbre.
13/338, ,, weel or.
14/366, ,, sette.
15/400, ,, ygrounde.
17/446, ,, lete.
20/525, ,, goode.
20/528, ,, eschewe.
20/532, ,, turne oute
21/562, ,, faate.
22/577, ,, askes.
22/594, ,, grounde.
25/678, ,, besprongc.
27/723, ,, maner.
29/771, ,, helpe.
29/775, ,, tyllinge.
29/786, ,, walle.
30/826, ,, doone.
31/837, ,, shouell.
34/937, ,, hertes horne.
34/938, ,, lilee.
35/944, ,, soure.

36/973, *read* wreke.
37/1009, ,, yerde.
37/1012, ,, of *instead of* or.
37/1021, ,, terebyncte.
38/1026, ,, noon.
38/1043, ,, titimalle.
40/1094, ,, seetes.
40/1130, ,, suffisantly bigge.
43/1170, ,, imus.
44/5, ,, alle.
44/7, ,, alle.
45/33, ,, nowe.
45/35, ,, assaileth.
46/65, ,, so.
47/81, ,, thenne.
47/97, ,, breres.
48/114, so in MS., but qu.? discusseth?=*divide*. Imperative.
48/115, *read* twyes.
49/146, ,, swete.
49/149, ,, wrecched.
49/152, ,, sleck.
52/219, ,, houre.
52/234, ,, tempur.
54/288, ,, moone.
54/291, ,, atwene.
54/300, ,, stoone.
55/311, ,, water.
55/329, ,, propre.
56/349, side-note *read* or.
57/371, *read* copron.
59/414, ,, nowe.
59/417, ,, therin.
59/435, ,, nowe.
61/19, ,, an.
62/42, ,, feire.
63/64, *read* saie.
64/104, ,, doune.
65/110, *insert at beginning* "The same."
65/112, *read in* wynde.
65/132, ,, in an acre.
65/162, *space for a word should have been left before* "besinesse," *probably* "better."
67/177, *read* lite.
67/188, ,, ende.
68/195, ,, maner.
71/292, ,, ramal.
72/308, ,, kerve.
73/347, ,, And.
74/370, ,, yshave *for* "& shave."
75/386, *read* And.
76/437, ,, cley and mose.
78/476, ,, settyng.
78/479, side-note, *read* no plants.
79/513, *read* eree.
80/538, ,, lilly.
81/556, ,, benygne.
81/559, ,, is goode to sowe.
86/702, ,, warme.
86/704, ,, ther.
87/730, ,, swete.
88/750, ,, lete.
89/782, ,, puld.
89/789, *remove comma to next word.*
89/790, *read* contynuelly.
90/829, *before* hem *insert* trede.
92/870, *read* "scrape" *in both places.*

92/882, *read* faire *instead of* save.
97/1005, ,, Moche.
97/1015, ,, boringe.
98/1037, ,, out.
98/1057, ,, vive.
101/1114, ,, halde.
102/1149, ,, of *instead of* as.
104/1, ,, atte.
106/61, ,, luke water.
109/157, ,, hem *after* touche.
110/164, ,, grene.
111/206, ,, benygne.
116/337, ,, the trunke.
116/355, ,, firthe.
117/370, ,, seyointe, *i.e.* sejunctæ.
117/378, ,, in this *instead of* or [this
119/441, ,, handes.
120/445, ,, ytild *instead of* and tild.
120/446, ,, enclose.
120/454, ,, so be *instead of* so that.
122/509, ,, yit.
122/521, ,, graffed.
124/570, ,, is holde.
127/665, ,, brynnyng.
133/786, ,, other.
133/792, ,, buttockes.
134/826, ,, droves.
134/839, a whole line omitted. See Note.
135/845, *read* Prikker, *i.e.* Rider.
136/883, ,, malincoly.
136/888, ,, remove comma after nare.
136/897, *read* colours.
140/9, ,, atte.
141/45, ,, thi.
142/65, ,, kyndes.
142/69, in side-note, petroselinon.
145/153, *read* commyxt.
146/177, remove stop at end.
146/181, *read* sewe.
147/205, ,, slee.
149/5, ,, owe *instead of* are.
149/13, ,, wende.
149/21, ,, matier.
150/25, ,, noo.
150/38, ,, ayeine.
150/46, ,, stocke.
152/103, ,, this.
152/104, ,, enlyne.
153/128, ,, lupynys.
155/166, ,, *dele semicolon.*
156/199, ,, and.
157/237, ,, drope.
160/71, ,, stondyng.
162/119, ,, shepe.
162/126, ,, drie *instead of* done.
163/127, ,, sifte.
163/136, ,, ooen.
163/141, ,, XXII.
163/144, ,, chaire.
163/148, ,, ymne.
166/51, ,, wattred.
168/119, ,, ikeste.
170/165, ,, yit.
170/168, ,, prince I mene.
171/7, ,, vynes roote.
172/46, ,, besinesse.
176/134, ,, uppe.

176/138, *read* rounde.
179/1, *remove comma.*
179/2, *read* humoure.
180/22, ,, atte.
180/34, *remove comma to* "come," *in next line.*
181/50, *read* wilde.
182/87, ,, pike.
182/102, ,, lenghte.
185/163, ,, Feveryere.
185/183, in side-note *read* diamoron.
186/197, ,, devite, &c.
186/215, ,, Him.
188/28, ,, graffes.
191/128, ,, fedde.
191/130, *insert comma at end.*
192/152, *read* Nowe eke.
194/194, *read* ther rise.
196/254, *remove comma to after* herbe.
196/258, *read* ryvullynge.
196/261, ,, and.
197/275, *place comma at* "afferme."
197/280, *read* socoured.
201/387, ,, cors.
203/469, ,, parte.
204/488, ,, nys.
206/539, ,, beforn.
208/26, ,, ther on.
209/65, ,, wol.
212/154, ,, stocke.
213/177, ,, this.
216/271, *full stop after* "wepe."
219/333, *read* Feveryere.

Other readings which Mr. Skeat, in the *Academy*, has specified as probable errors, are printed as in the MS., e.g. *oons*, 114/293; *ons*, 147/214; *thens*, 30/818; *een*, 129/677; *colours*, 133/804.

Consequent on the above the following corrections should be made in the Ryme Index:—

Page 260, l. 17, the footnote refers to the heading **ayne is.**
,, 266, col. 2, *dele heading* **-and.**
,, 267, col. 1, ll. 23–37, *for* land *read* lande.
,, 272, col. 2, *under* **-aunce** *add to* abundaunce, fecundaunce, *obl.* 134/838; pleasaunce, *obl.* 134/836.
,, 273, col. 1, l. 4, *to* fecundaunce *add* abundaunce, *obj.* 134/839.
,, 273, col. 1, l. 10, *to* pleasaunce *add* abundaunce, *obj.* 134/839.

Page 286, col. 1, under heading **-een** *for* atween *read* atwene, *dele the asterisks, and transfer to p.* 298, *col.* 2, *under the heading* **-ene**.

,, 290, col. 1, *dele all under heading* **-eir**.

,, 290, col. 2, l. 4, *for* feir *read* feire; *dele* *.

,, 290, col. 2, l. 8, *under* feire, *a. pl.*, *add* appeire, *inf.* 62/41.

,, 295, col. 2, *dele all under heading* **-end**.

,, 296, col. 2, l. 29, *for* end *read* ende; *dele* *.

,, 297, col. 1, l. 13, *add* descende, *inf.* 67/189.

,, 322, col. 2, l. 11, *add* multiplice, (*sic*) 162/125.

,, 327, col. 1, *under heading* **-igne**, *dele* **-ynge**, *and add under* benygne, *a. sing.*, assigne, *inf.* 81/554; vyne, *obl.* 71/299.

,, 334, col. 1, *under* **-ing**, l. 4, *for* boring *read* boringe, *dele the asterisk from* bringe, *and transfer to p.* 335 under **-inge**.

,, 334, col. 2, *for* ryvullyng *read* ryvullynge, *dele asterisk from* sprynge, *and transfer to p.* 336, *col.* 1.

,, 334, col. 2, *for* tyllyng *read* tyllynge, *dele the asterisks and transfer to p.* 336, *col.* 2.

,, 332, col. 1, *under* lupyne, *obl.*, *dele* fyne is, *and* wynys *and* footnote 1.

,, 333, col. 2, ll. 6 and 24, *for* lupyne *read* lupynys.

,, 333, col. 2, *under heading* **-ynys**, *for* lupyne *read* lupynys, *and add* lupynys, *obl.*, fyne is, 153/131, wynys, *n. pl.* 153/130, *and dele* footnote 3.

,, 339, col. 2, *under* **-is**, *for* thus *read* this; *dele* *.

,, 346, col. 1, *last line but one, for* serjointe *read* seyointe.

STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS, PRINTERS, HERTFORD.

785247

isbondrie.
30270

Palladius - Palladius On husbondrie.

PONTIFICAL INSTITUTE
OF MEDIAEVAL STUDIES
59 QUEEN'S PARK
TORONTO

30270